

THE
GENEALOGY
OF
EDWARD GUARDENE BAILEY
AND
SARAH MARGARET DAVIS



THE
GENEALOGY
OF
EDWARD GUARDENE BAILEY
AND
SARAH MARGARET DAVIS

* * * * *

The following pages contain a genealogical history of Edward Gardene Bailey who was born in Potten, Province of Quebec, Lower Canada on May 10, 1835 and his wife, Sarah Margaret Davis who was born May 14, 1840 in Battle Creek, Calhoun County, Michigan, and their descendants.

* * * * *

Compiled during the years 1973 - 1974

by

INEZ HISE KELLEY and CAMDEN BORAH MEYER

* * * * *

Printed in the United States of America
by

Standard Printing Company
Twin Falls, Idaho 83301

PREFACE

The rewards that come to anyone who compiles a family genealogy are many indeed. Probably there isn't anything that has given us more satisfaction than the completion of this book. It necessitated the assistance of a great many individuals from every branch of the family who were willing to provide their information to the compilers. It is the compiler's job to assemble in some orderly format the information provided. To all of you who assisted in any way, we extend our thanks and appreciation. Without your help it would have been an impossible task.

Compiling such a genealogy is a long time process. It is not something you do in a few weeks or even a few months. It is a never ending endeavor. As a consequence there never comes a day when the process is complete. But there has to be a stopping point; so we hope all of you will keep a record of the events that happen in your part of the family and add names and dates as they happen. If you will make such an effort the value of this book will become increasingly greater and someday, what you have done will be appreciated by a great many.

As you read through the pages one begins to realize the immensity of the family and it makes one think of the important part the family has played in the development of our great country. We are in nearly every state and in many foreign countries. We represent almost every walk of life. It helps one to realize the importance of Genealogical Research not only to the welfare of each of us as individuals, but to the welfare of all of us collectively. When an individual has some knowledge of his ancestry he becomes more conscious of his place in the world and realizes that he is the sum total of all.

Lord Macaulay has said; "A people which take no pride in the noble achievements of remote ancestors will never achieve anything worthy to be remembered by remote descendants."

A poem that seems worthy of publication in this book is one written by Mildred McEwen Jones to her classmate, Mildred Borah Meyer. At this moment it expresses our thoughts. It is entitled "Timely Advice".

Before you are tempted to throw out this book,

Think first of the sacrifice

Your ancestors made to get you on earth

Then Know it has no price;

And when it gets scarce in years to come

And you brag on your family,

You can prove that they were among the first

And thus save history.

We feel fortunate in being able to give the genealogical information on all of the descendants of Edward Guardene and Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey with the exception of a couple of families; of which no one knows the whereabouts and which we regret we were unable to locate. Although we have made every effort to see that these records are accurate, no doubt some errors do exist. In spite of any such errors the information given is extremely valuable. As the years go by the value of this book will increase and the contents will become more and more meaningful, not only to us but to our children and grandchildren as well. Preserve and cherish these records for posterity.

DEDICATION

Dedicated to the loving memory of Edward Gardene Bailey and Sarah Margaret Davis of whom we write this book, and their forefathers who are our forefathers as well. Their lifetimes must have been beset with almost untold obstacles, unsurmountable to us in this age, and with hardships impossible of our comprehension. But by virtue of their rugged abilities, sterling qualities of character, downright persistence, and a supreme desire to be successful, laid the foundation of our freedom and happiness in this country. We are here because of them. We owe them much.

"When the sun sinks to rest
And the Star of the West
Sheds its soft silver light over the sea,
What sweet thoughts arise
For then I am thinking of thee."

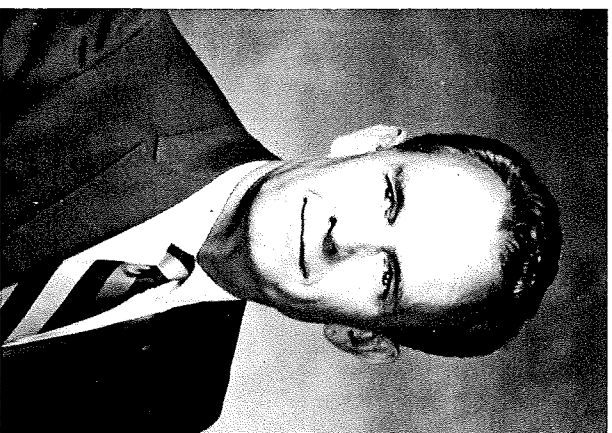
Samuel Lover

* * * * *

COMPILERS AND EDITORS



Inez Hise Kelley



Camden Borah Meyer

* * * * *

Manuscript Typist - Marie Ineas Meyer

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 74-84441

Copyright 1974 by Camden Borah Meyer

brothers and sisters went to school. His school attendance was limited to the winter months while during the summer months, he worked either on his father's farm or for one of the neighbors. In 1848 the family purchased a farm located on the south side of the road which was a main traveled route some three miles west of Oberlin towards Kipton. The farm was located in Henrietta Township. It was on this farm that Edward Guardene assisted his father in building a log cabin for their home. It was probably this experience that helped Edward Guardene decide that he wanted to learn the carpentry trade which helped him earn his livelihood for a number of years. The Federal Census Record for 1850 for Henrietta Township, Lorain County, Ohio records the Jonothan Butterfield Bailey family as Family Number 1374. Listed is Jonothan Bailey; his wife, Hannah; sons, Curtis, Jonothan, Edward, Ira, and Harry; and daughter, Lucretia. By 1850 son Moses, and daughters, Lovina, Anna, and Hepsibeth were all married and away from home.

The family lived in Henrietta Township, Lorain County, Ohio until 1855 at which time they moved to Ransom, Hillsdale County, Michigan. Ransom was a small rural community no longer on most maps. It is located some twenty miles southeast of Hillsdale, Michigan. From Ransom Edward Guardene went to Barry County, Michigan where on October 28, 1855, he married SARAH MARGARET DAVIS at Assyria, Barry County. She was born in Battle Creek, Calhoun County, Michigan on May 14, 1840, the sixth daughter and twelfth child of SETH and CLARISSA HOYT DAVIS. She had grown up on a farm near Assyria and Castleton, both small communities in southeast Barry County.

The next spring after Edward Guardene and Sarah Margaret were married, they moved to Minnesota to the location where St. Paul is today. They lived in St. Paul for only a short time until they moved again to Redwing, Goodhue County, Minnesota where they lived for a couple of years. They then moved again in 1858 to the small rural community of Hader, Goodhue County, Leon Township. The farm where they lived was comprised of 120 acres. It included the Southwest one-fourth, the Northeast one-fourth of the Southeast one-fourth of Section 26 of Leon Township. A good set of farm buildings still stand on the farm in 1973 but the farm itself is divided by Highway 58 which travels through it diagonally. Down the road about two miles is the little community of Hader. The Federal Census of 1860 for Leon Township, Goodhue County, Minnesota classifies E. B. Bailey with land worth \$207.00 and as a farmer. Listed is his wife, Sarah, and children, Ally and Emma. A Minnesota Census taken in 1865 lists the E. B. Bailey family as living in Leon Township, Goodhue County with wife, Sarah, and children, Emey, Allen E., and Elin.

Hepsibeth Bailey Sage, older sister of Edward Guardene Bailey, lived near Wellington, Ohio, also Loraine County. During the Civil War period Edward Guardene on one sojourn in Ohio was able to visit her. In one of the letters that she wrote to Sarah Margaret during the Civil War period while the Bailey's lived in Minnesota, she mentions the fact that while Edward, as she called him, was growing up, he was almost as a child to her more so than a brother. This happened, of course, more often than not, in large families. She wrote flowingly about what kind of a boy Edward had been. She indicated how proud she really was of him.

In 1861 the Civil War began. As the armies began to be organized, Edward Guardene had an extremely strong urge to serve his country prompted certainly by the fact that his father, grandfather, and great grandfather had all served their country in time of war and he wanted to uphold the family record.

Company E of the Third Minnesota Volunteer Infantry was being organized and enlistments of men from the Goodhue County area were being taken. So it was easy for Edward Guardene to become a member of the U.S. Army which he did on October 10, 1861. He was immediately assigned a rating of sergeant. J. Carroll Borah, grandson of Edward Guardene, has a book entitled "Memorial and Biographical Record of Central South Dakota" published in 1899 by George Ogle and Company of Chicago. The biography of Edward Guardene Bailey is included in this book. A statement made by Edward Guardene says that he felt he needed to uphold the record of the family as his father, Jonothan Butterfield Bailey, had fought in the War of 1812; his grandfather, Abijah Bailey, had fought in the American Revolutionary War; and his great grandfather, James Bailey, had served as a Brigadier General in the French and Indian War for the British Army and later served on the American side in the Revolutionary War.

For the first year of the war, Edward Guardene was involved in only a few minor skirmishes. The first major conflict that his company was involved in was at Murfreesboro (sometimes called Stones River). He was serving as a scout in this battle and was taken prisoner by the Confederates. Murfreesboro was fought on December 31, 1862 through January 2, 1863. He was not a prisoner very long as he was soon traded and back in service. In June and July 1863 he was in Ohio visiting his sisters and brothers and recuperating from his experiences. After his summer in Ohio he headed south again where on December 19, 1863 he re-enlisted for another two years at Champion Hills, Mississippi again with Company E Third Minnesota Volunteer Infantry. In January 1864 he was in the Little Rock, Arkansas area where he was serving as a Secret Service Agent. Among his duties was that of escorting prisoners of war to prison and helping to locate guerilla bands. The remainder of his enlistment he spent in the Western war zone in the states of Arkansas, Tennessee, Kentucky, Missouri, and Texas. He was mustered out of service on October 2, 1865.

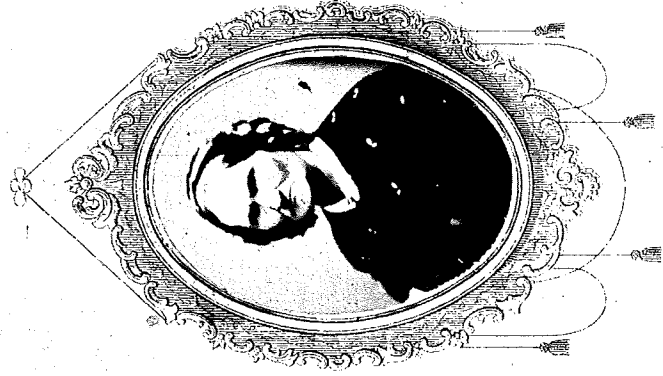
During the war years Edward Guardene wrote many letters to his wife, Sarah. (He always called her "Chubby" in all of the letters.) A great many of these letters are among members of the family and if they could all be recorded in one spot would give a good account of what went on in the war. The letters contain many interesting sidelights of the war and much about the suffering and hardships the men endured. In one of his letters he says that a great majority of the men could not read or write; nor could their wives. Whether it was an obligation or whether he did it on his own accord, he wrote many letters for his comrades to their wives. The wives in turn, had to have someone read the letters to them and then write for them to their husbands.

Edward Guardene had a younger brother, Ira Bailey, who enlisted in the army also during the Civil War. He enlisted at the age of 19 from Michigan and was critically injured by a bursting shell and died as a result of it on June 16, 1863. He is buried in the National Cemetery at Arlington, Va.

Soon after the war was over Edward Guardene returned to Minnesota and his family. For the next four years he farmed and did carpentry work. In 1869 the family moved to Pottawattamie County, Iowa where they settled on a farm some six miles north of Oakland, Iowa (it was Oak Grove at that time) and to the west and south a bit of Hancock, Iowa. The land location was in James Township on the West side of the Nashabotna River and bordering Silver Creek. There were many oak trees in the area and on the Bailey farm.



Sarah Margaret
Davis Bailey when
she was pretty
small.



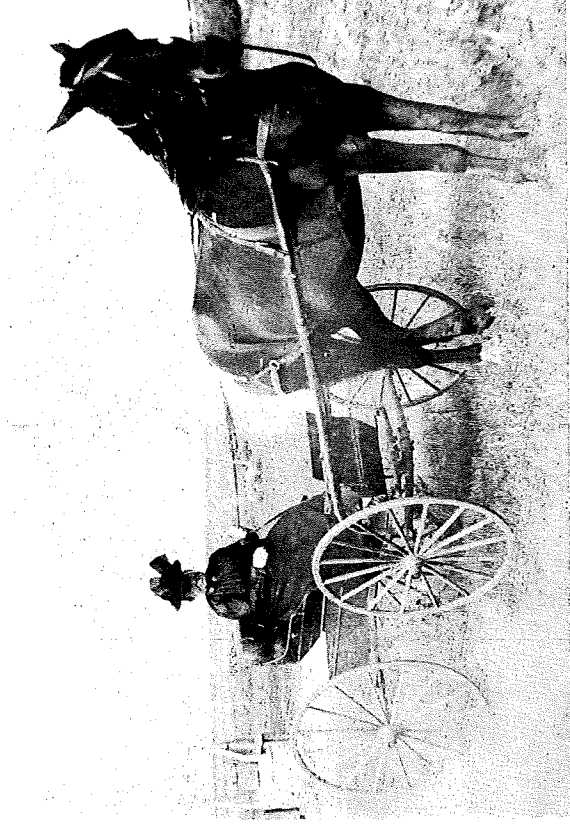
Clarissa Hoyt Davis
The parents of Sarah Margaret Davis
Bailey.



Seth Davis
The parents of Sarah Margaret Davis
Bailey.



Sarah Margaret
Davis Bailey



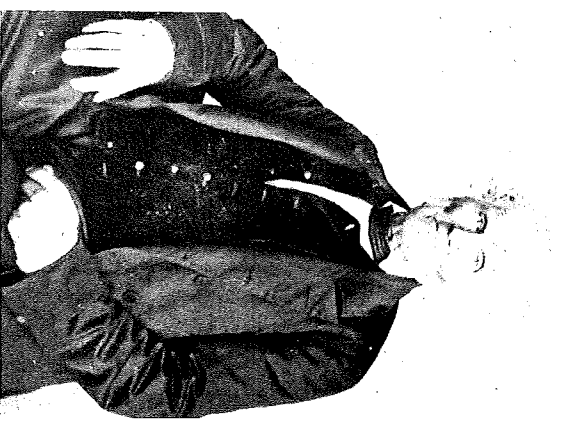
Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey and the
horse "Dick" and buggy that she drove
for so many miles throughout Hand and
Beatle Counties, South Dakota.



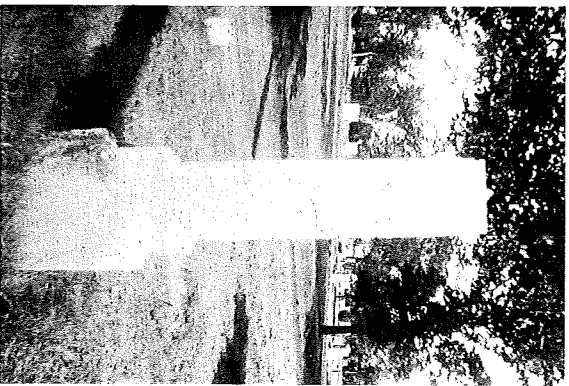
The graves of Jonathan Butterfield & Hannah Dufur Bailey. Ranson, Michigan. Flag commemorates Service in the War of 1812.



Hannah Dufur Bailey



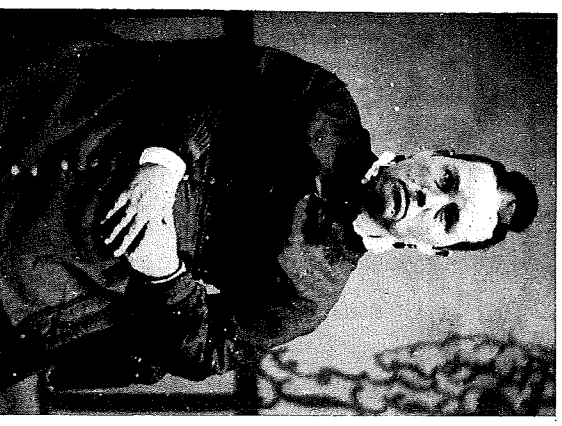
Jonathan Butterfield Bailey
The parents of Edward Guardene Bailey.



The graves of Edward Guardene & Sarah Margaret at Huron, S.Dak. There is a G.A.R. marker to the right, not visible in photo.



Edward Guardene Bailey in Civil War Uniform.



Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey when a young lady.

They before yesterday I helped hang two cursed
Bushman's, one of them his name was
Ernest. He had hung 16 persons which was
proven against him. and one of them was
a woman, I would like to hang a dozen such
Devils every morning before Breakfast, as I
slit the rope over their heads I thought
of poor Jim, I sent you \$29, one hundred
by express and ten dollars in a letter and
ten by Rudolph Kruger to be left at
Dad's, use it as you think best

The above paragraph is an excerpt from a letter written by Edward
Guardene Bailey during the Civil War to his wife, Sarah Margaret, in
Minnesota. Ofttimes in his letters he mentions interesting experiences
and talks about men he knew in the service or perhaps relatives. The
men are possibly members of the Minnesota Regiment of which he was a
member. Who he is referring to in the above paragraph when he says:
"As I slipt the rope over their heads I thought of poor _____?" is not
certain.

During the Civil War he wrote dozens of such letters usually to his
wife. The next five pages contain a couple of typical letters. They
give us a good idea of the style he used and let all of us know that he
wrote remarkably well for one who had so little formal education. All
of his letters would pretty well tell the story of the Civil War with
all of its horrors, atrocities, anxieties, and suffering. Human nature
then must have been pretty much as it is now. More could have been in-
cluded in this book but it seemed these two would suffice.

Cambridge Westville Nov 16th 1862

Dear wife I will now try and
write you a few lines although I do not
feel much like writing. For I am not
better than a bad, I have caught
a dreadful cold and it has settled
on my lungs and I am afraid it
will remain in the lungs. I never had
the cold - it chills if you was only here
to take care of me I should not mind it much
but I must take things as they come and I
will not complain I am not much worse
I have a dreadful cough and head ache
also my lungs is very sore and I have
more of our ~~the~~ other day the Chapman
is going home to Ireland and a few days
and I shall send some money to him to
him, if I do not send by him I will send by
express I got paid the whole of the afternoon
and all I got a letter from Margaret the other day
told him I will answer him in a few days I
wish I do not feel well enough to stay
my head is so dizzy I can hardly tell me in the
same place in Ireland at noon when last wrote
you must not fret about me for I shall be all right
in a few days again - and Margaret is well

in a few days. There will be one of the mess
degreed but I think I forgot that the writer ever saw
a lot of 45 miles from here the two armies
now stand almost face to face nearly
in two hundred thousand men on each side
and I think this battle will decide war
I do not know whether we shall be there
in the fight or not but probably not
you must write often for all the comfort
I have as in reading your letters I got
one letter from you yesterday and in your next
letter I want you to write who that young man
was that you spoke of following you around
in red wing you must write half of the story
and leave out the rest. You must excuse
this short letter, because I do not feel very
well but my only anxiety is for you.
Kiss the little ones for me and imagine
a thousand for your self
yours until death

You had better send your Edward
letters to Louisville Kentucky to Sarah
and they will be sent from there
after the regiment

Little, Roels

Dec 29th / 64

Dear wife

I have just received Bro. Felt's from you
the first one I have got from you since
I left - I was glad to hear that you were
that - you & the little ones were well, and was
sorry to hear that - you was so disappointed
for my sake dear wife. There is matter and
circumstances, & the misfortune of circumstances,
certainly you cannot - but I am much af-
fected and I think you should not be leaving
yourself as I have done - but - feeling me
I can only I believed at the time - which
I need to my God & country & to my own
'loved wife & little ones which I judge above
all else on earth. To do so I have done
church & home, you have had to leave, but -
also & friends of the household, yes tens of
thousands. Of destitute women & children,
in our land that has been made so by
these cursed rebels, & there are still you
will say that - it is the duty of every true man
to do all that lies in their power to crush the
insolent rebellion from existence. Dear wife,

of good will, that we shall meet again
when this cruel war is over, I wish it
to be so that I can look my friends
in the face & say I have done my duty
which every honest heart-ovres to his God
& country, do not think wife that I
am leading a merry life down here
spending my time in ease & contentment
without caring for you at home, it is not
so & you worry me when you think so
although I am wife you or no one ever heard
me complain of me, but but do not think
so, this that I liked the army, for I am it,
for I will now say to you what no one ever
heard me say before, that I don't believe there
is another soldier in this army that sees
more miserable lonely & homeless' seems
than I do, Mr. Clark is of the most hard
& dangerous kind, & a thankless one at that -
but the hardest of all is to leave you alone
& find fault with me, but surely I will
worry you for I know your heart is right
& I know the whole influence thrown around
you is against the Government & I can not
blame you, for what you think, but I hear one
there is brighter days & evening & not far
distant - bright from long Anticipation
Oh how I love for me, once happy home
again.

others, can once more ad-mirably be
 shown in case, without being answered
 by the wiled notes of the Quaker
 or the clamor of our Coasts & the enemy
 after when I ad-hoc I had not the
 wherewithal to be in the hands of I had not the
 in this, which might after might have laid
 in the cy press and with one eye but
 my honor upon a confusion & enemies
 all are united me, it was in such time
 as this that my imagination would do
 quickly when before the words of mine
 & loved and for every, but enough of my
 containing it as showing that I could do
 to show, you must avoid to me whether you
 have got a well get or not & then the follow
 are getting alone to show this day and it's
 tell me tonight it's well & nearly the best
 with the since he came down I am better
 more than I ever was and I have been the same
 you must mind - your letters that you have been
 in any of your - I have been told that
 with the best of this, and have not a cent of money at
 down as I do I will send you that I would tell you
 I would & some money for the Quaker for me &
 receive a half a day for yourself and on girl -
 & Goldfish you have ever

Bellevue



This pose of Edward Guardene Bailey was probably taken during the Civil War. Both the pipe and the pouch may have been a fake and for effect only as some of the folks who ought to know say that they believe he never smoked. Mildred Borah Meyer remembers the cane. J. Carroll Borah has the pipe in his possession today.

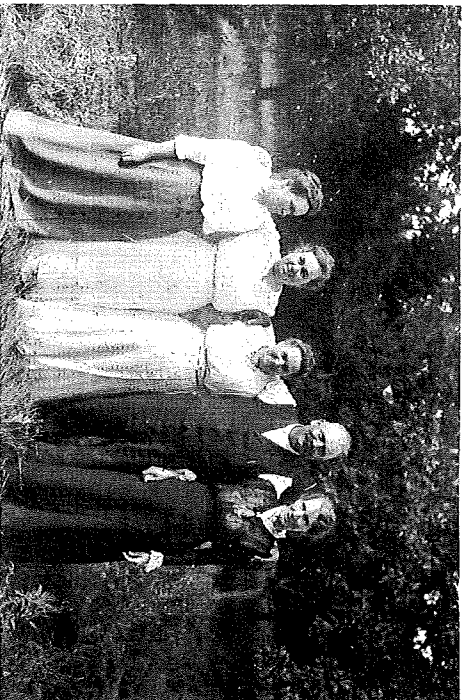
It was from one of the oak trees on the Iowa farm that Edward Guardene made a dresser for his daughter, Emma, that she took with her to Nebraska when she moved there. The dresser was later destroyed in a tornado but pieces of it were salvaged and reworked into a pedestal that is still in possession of the family. For the first ten years in Iowa, Edward Guardene farmed and did carpentry work in the area. In 1879 he purchased a farm implement business in Oakland which he operated until 1883. It was in the spring of 1883 that the family moved again to the Dakota Territory.

The family filed first on a homestead in what is now Hand County, South Dakota. The description of the land being the Southeast Quarter of Section 14, Township 114, Range 66 West of the Fifth Principal Meridian in Dakota Territory, containing 160 acres. This is recorded in

Edward Guardene &
Sarah Margaret Davis
Bailey and their
daughter, Margaret
Jane (Maggie) Bailey
Lawson. Taken prob-
ably about 1889.



Canderson & Co. *REDFIELD*
S. DAK.



"The five youngsters
about 1920 or so."

Maggie Bailey Lawson
Lizzie Bailey Borah
Ellen Bailey Newton
Allen Eugene Bailey
Emma Bailey Bales



Emma Bailey Bales Allen Eugene Bailey Ellen Bailey Newton
 Lizzie Bailey Borah Maggie Bailey Lawson
 Edward Guardene Bailey Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey

in Deed Book 3, page 342 of Hand County Records. The filing cost of the land was \$4.00. The date was September 10, 1884. The same entry is recorded in the General Land Office, Huron, South Dakota as Homestead Certificate Number 215, Application Number 3571, Volume 1, page 141. The patent was received on June 1, 1886 and filed December 8, 1886. All recording is done in the name of Edward G. Bailey. On February 28, 1888 he sold the above land but did not get an abstract or deed to property straight until April 2, 1900. The land was sold for \$40.00. Edward G. evidently did not get any money as the property was mortgaged and finally resold at a Sheriff's sale for \$650.00.

The Bailey's built their claim shanty in the very northeast corner of their quarter bordering on the banks of Wolfe Creek. In 1973 there was no evidence of any buildings ever having been there with the exception of a dugout where the house once stood. Today there is an excellent set of buildings on the farm which is owned and operated by George Bottum and Sons. The present buildings stand about a quarter of a mile south of the original home site. The farm may be reached by going fifteen miles straight north of Wessington, South Dakota, then one mile west and a quarter of a mile north on the west side of the road. The farm today is one of the better developed farms in all of the area.



Charley Lawson
Maggie Lawson

Lizzie Borah
Jim Borah

Ellen Newton

Jim Bales
Emma Bales

So that they could be nearer their children the Bailey's moved again in 1895 to a farm located on the Northwest Quarter of Section 34, Bonilla Township, Beadle County, South Dakota. The farm was 2 miles west and almost 2 miles south of Bonilla on the east side of the road. In 1973 there was a dim depression only of where the cellar had once been. The Bailey's lived on this farm for a 4 year period. It was while they resided at this site that the biography of Edward Guardene Bailey appeared in "Memorial and Biographical Record of Central South Dakota" which was previously mentioned.

Mildred Borah Meyer has in her possession a diary that Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey kept. In it is the following quote for 1899: "September 13, we moved to Huron to be near a doctor for Edward. He continued to get worse. His limbs were badly swollen. Went to Rochester October 18 and stayed until November 4 - was better for awhile." Then she writes of having doctor especially a Dr. Steer, an osteopath, who came three times a week as long as Edward lived. On New Years Day, 1900, his son-in-law, James Borah, took him to Canova, South Dakota (we believe by train) to see a doctor. He continued to get worse and on Sunday, February 25, 1900 he suffered a stroke of paralysis and died on February 27, 1900. He was 64 years, 9 months and 17 days old.

Sarah M. Bailey applied for a homestead grant on June 26, 1906. It is recorded in the General Land Office in Huron, South Dakota, Volume 269, page 419. Application Number 16131, homestead certificate number 7171. The description of the land is as follows: "Lot no. 5 of Section 6 in Township 112 North, Range 64 West and the Southeast Quarter of the Northeast Quarter of Section 1 in Township 112 North, Range 65 West of the Fifth Principal Meridian in South Dakota containing eighty and forty-seven hundredths acres." For easier location this land is located in Section 6 in Whiteside Township and Section 1 in Allen Township in Beadle County, South Dakota. J. Carroll Borah who grew up on the Borah farm some 3 miles east of the above tract says concerning his Grandmother Bailey's homestead: "I can remember it was a red letter day for me when I got a chance to ride over with her to the claim shanty and stay all night with her. I picked up cow chips to build a fire to get supper."

Camden Borah Meyer has in his possession the family bible of the E.G. Bailey's. It was published in 1860 and was purchased while the family lived in Goodhue County, Minnesota. In it is recorded in the family record pages the birthdates of Edward G. Bailey, Sarah M. Davis and their five children. This is in the handwriting of Edward Guardene Bailey. The death dates of all of the five children are recorded too in different handwritings but undoubtedly all authentic. Other personal items still in the family possession include the bayonet of Edward Guardene which he carried during the Civil War. Glenn Boyd now has this sword and has placed it in the State Fairgrounds Museum at Huron, South Dakota. Edward Guardene also had a meerschau pipe and a carpenters plane both now in the possession of J. Carroll Borah. He had a carpenters tool box that Lois Borah has. J. Carroll Borah also has a photo album that belonged to the E. G. Bailey's.

After the death of Edward Guardene, Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey lived with her children until about 1910. At that time she built a small home on the lot in back of the home of her daughter, Ellen Newton, in Huron, South Dakota where she lived until she passed away. Mildred Borah Meyer says she knew her grandmother well as she lived with her for one year while attending school in Huron. Grandma Bailey as she was known was an extremely religious woman. She was of strong Christian character and knelt every evening in prayer. She firmly kept the Sabbath holy as she thought - no card playing or work that was not necessary. She was great for visiting her children and went from Huron to the Borah farm some 30 miles northwest of Huron to the home of Allen Bailey nearby, and then to the Lawson farm in Hand County some 15 miles farther on making the trip real often in a spring buggy driven with an old gray horse named, Dick. The trip in between the places generally took a days time.

Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey died on May 4, 1912. She was buried alongside her husband in the Riverside Cemetery, Huron, South Dakota. Their graves are located in the northwest part of the cemetery and are marked with a tall square sandstone marker with the dates of birth and death of Edward Guardene Bailey and Sarah Davis Bailey on opposite sides of the tombstone. Also written on the stone are these words: "His toils are past, his work is done! He fought the fight, the victory is won." Standing beside the grave is an iron marker indicating that he was a member of the G.A.R. (Grand Army of the Republic.)

A newspaper article from the Huron Paper concerning her death says:

"The end came without any sign of suffering. As she gradually slept away, her face assumed a marked expression of sweet relief, which left no doubt in the minds of those who watched by her bedside, that she had indeed entered into the haven of rest." In 1876 the Bailey's had joined the Christian Church in Oakland, Iowa. When they moved to Burdette, South Dakota, they had joined the Methodist Episcopal Church there. The newspaper goes on to say.. "Her life throughout was one of intense activity. She retained till her last illness, full possession of her health and faculties, although nearly seventy-two years of age. Thoughtful kindness, untiring industry, and a cheerful disposition, made her greatly loved by her children, and the friend of all who knew her. She will be missed as only such noble souls can be, by a large circle of relatives and friends."

Much more could be written about Edward Gardene and Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey and the lives they lived but we are concluding with a tribute to them by saying that they and their children had to be a hardy group. It is difficult for me and for all of us who live today to even imagine the difficult life they lived. They built their houses and barns from the native soil of the prairie in South Dakota and Nebraska. They gathered buffalo chips and twisted hay for fuel. Sometimes they even exchanged buffalo bones for provisions and groceries which they had to haul by horse and buggy over many miles of almost nothing but a prairie trail. They had to be true lovers of the sod to break the prairie as they did and to make it productive. Certainly they knew the meaning of work and sweat. They carried on through any and all circumstances. They laughed at hardships and thrived on adversity. They had to be frugal and thrifty to even survive. They all lived through the scourges of drought and heat, rust and blight, frost and hail, blizzards and prairie fires, gophers and grasshoppers, tornadoes and cyclones - but nothing could stop them in their determination to make for themselves a home on land of their own where they could raise their families with freedom and equality. To them we owe so much!

Children born to EDWARD GUARDENE BAILEY and SARAH MARGARET DAVIS, five:

2. (i) EMMA ARMENA BAILEY born August 1, 1858 in Hader, Goodhue County, Minnesota. Married JAMES IRVIN BALES.
3. (ii) ALLEN EUGENE BAILEY born February 26, 1860 in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota. Married LAURA ESTELA NEWTON.
4. (iii) ELLEN HARRIET BAILEY born October 13, 1861 in Redwing, Goodhue County, Minn. Married WILLIAM OSCAR NEWTON.
5. (iv) ELIZABETH EDNA BAILEY born April 20, 1868 in Hader, Goodhue County, Minn. Married JAMES JERVIS BORAH.
6. (v) MARGARET JANE BAILEY born September 4, 1873 in Oakland, Pottawattamie County, Iowa. Married CHARLES LAWSON.

EMMA ARMENA BAILEY BALES OF THE NINTH GENERATION

2. EMMA ARMENA BAILEY, first child of EDWARD GUARDENE BAILEY and SARAH MARGARET DAVIS BAILEY, was born August 1, 1858 near Hader, Goodhue County, Minnesota. We find her listed in the 1860 Federal Census for Goodhue Co., Minnesota, as Emma and in the 1865 Minnesota Census as Emey. Emma went to school in Goodhue County where she lived while her father served his country in the Civil War. She along with her brother, Allen, and sister, Ellen, lived with their mother possibly in the same house as her mother's parents, the Seth Davises lived. Several aunts and uncles lived right nearby so she grew up with a number of her cousins. She was in the 11th year of her life when she moved with her parents, brother and sister to Pottawattamie County, Iowa where she grew to womanhood and on Christmas Day, Dec. 25, 1876, she married JAMES IRVIN BALES. He was born Mar. 20, 1851 in Appleton, Outagamie County, Wisconsin, the son of Alexander and Mary Hartman Bales, and the grandson of William and Susan Bales. The 1850 Federal Census for Outagamie County (then Brown County) spells the name, Bayles, and gives the birth state of Alexander and Mary as Indiana and of William and Susan as Kentucky. The Bales family had moved to Pottawattamie Co., Iowa and lived in the same area as the Baileys. The Bales and Baileys were close neighbors. It was easy for them to see each other often which must have happened in the case of Jim and Emma. Jim was seven years older than Emma and firmly believed in "Go West, Young Man". He stayed with his desires until he got the job done.

Some of their letters which are in the hands of the family would seem to indicate that true love does not always run smoothly. The following are copies of a few of the letters which Emma Bailey received from Jim Bales before they were married. (An effort has been made to copy these letters and others to follow, as they actually were written. Often the schools in the early pioneer days were of only a few weeks duration each year. In view of the limited opportunities for formal education, the amazing thing is not how many errors they made in their writings but rather how well they wrote.)

Silver Creek Iowa
August the 28 1875

Dear Em Excuse me for writing this soon But it is raining...i would come and see you But perhaps i would only feel worse for my happy days have gone .i Sometime think I cannot leave you But Something seems to urge me away I know i will never see any pleasure from this day untill i see you again But if we both live i hope we may be happy..Em you must hurry and get well and be a happy girl and write me Some good letters for my sake and dont forget a kind and loveing boy that will ever be true to you I will write again when i get stopt long enough to get a answer Em Except thes few poor scribled lines as my Affectionet

Good Bye

this from Jim Bales to Emma Bailey

Direct to Peoa Summit County
Utah Territory

Camp Weber January the 18 1876

Dearest friend I Received your letter at last I was glad to heare from you But i think you are just as mean as you can be all though i all ways

knew that i think you dont under stand my last letter that i wrote as i ment you to after this I will try to Explain things a little better as I go along You say what do i mean by saying i wont be as true to you as i have been i could tell you better if I was with you i dont mean that i would think less of you than i do now i will tell you better Some time but not now But what made me Say it would be better if you would never See me again is what would we meet for but to part again...would it make things any Better if I was where i could See you evry week Em you know too well that i love you and you onley when i was with you I was willing to do as you said a bout getting married you said no I am going to send you some poetry all though you may have read it Before I got that you sent me before I have got the poem in my pocket Book But thatis a bout all that is in it the money has all gone money is hard to get a holt of if every i get enough to get a way from her i am going to do it i want to go to Idaho in the Spring if ever i get their if times aint any better their than they are here then i think i will come back to the States some where and get me some land i am tired of Running a round and i am going to quit it i dont think this will be a very enterresting letter but you must not expect one from a bachelor they is 5 boys of us togeather we have dancing and singing most evry night such as it is but that has no Joys for me i would like to be with you i have all most forgot how we uste to do it seams to me a long time sence we was to geather i will come and see you some time if i live and dont get covered up in a Snow Slide Snow Snow Snow is all we have in these mountains thesnow slips off the tops some times and buerys men 30 or 40 feet deep id ont like to See them Em you say dont for get the lonely write i hope you dont think that I enjoy myself i havent saw a happy day sence i left you

good Bye Sweet Hart

No date, but this letter was written while he was in Utah Territory so it must have been in 1876.

....I am sorry to hear that my folks is going to Missouri I dont think they will like to live their when they get their I wish they would not go this leaving one place and going to another dont pay i know that by my own experience i wish i had staid in Iowa when i was their it is a dear old name to me where I first met with the best little girl but now she blames me of being mean and says if I want to for get her She dont care Well i dont blame you for Saying that for i expect that i would be easy forgotten then although we wont quarl now will we you said New Years was dull we had no new years a tall nor Christmas either i did not go to any dance

Fillmore Nebraska Sep 10 / 76

Dear Mena I Received

your letter all right....I dont feel verry much like writing to day I am verry much out ov patience Just now but then I want to write once more to you before I leave heare I think I will be home the 22 or 23 if nothing prevents me...I dont know how long I will Stay when I do come I know the best thing i can do is to settle down but I dont know whether I would be satisfied or not I know I would be Satisfied If you would I know you are a proud girl in one Respect that is you aint satisfied to marry any one untill you have a Start in the world I dont blame you for that either but Em you know we aint got the foot holt we ought to have though I dont think I ever would be satisfied to make a Start a lone I have thought a good deal about this one thing I have thought many a time wouldent it be better

for you if we would forget one another not me for get you for I never can do that you may think then why do I write in this way for then it is because it makes me feel bad when I know you dont find me in as good circumstances as I cought to be but you must Recolect I aint had any verry good chanches and i have ben to easily discouraged to but Em if you find any one that suits you better than I do I will never find fault dont think that I am jealous of any one for I aint its what you wrote in your letter to me that makes me say what I do I have thought of it before when I come I will tell you all about it dont think hard of me nor think I love you any less if you ever do find any one that you think will suit better than me...But I am shure I never will find as true or any Better girl than you if ever I have to marry any one elce than you it wont be that i love them for you have got all the love of mone that i could ever give any one I expect you will say darn such letters as I write but dont get mad and say you dont want to see me a tall I think you might be to fathers on the night of the 22 i think that is the night i will be in Avoca...

It is getting dark I will have to quit writing...you may think Em that I write a wrong kind of letter to you but I am sad and lonely to night you nead not write any more if nothing goes wrong we will be togeather to weaks from today any how

good by Mena and dont forget Jim an
the three kisses good bye

Emma Armena Bailey and James Irvin Bales were married in the home of her father, Edward Guardene Bailey, located in what was then the town of Big Grove, Iowa. This was a sparsely settled area in the heart of a heavily wooded region about 30 miles east of Omaha, Nebraska. The timber is gone now and the name of the town has been changed to Oakland.

The story of Emma Armena Bailey Bales could fill a book; it is a story of a true pioneer spirit who helped in her small way with the westward expansion of our great nation. At the time of her marriage, the United States had just celebrated the 100th anniversary of its independence.

Emma Bailey married a kindred spirit - and she followed her man. Always they were pushing on and on, seeking a better way of life for themselves and their family. They met with trials and adversities that would have caused weaker souls to falter and give up, but not so with Emma and Jim Bales. They had a singleness of purpose which kept them ever striving onward for the good life. The strength of character which they developed is a heritage of many of their descendants today.

Emma's many grandchildren loved to hear her relate stories of "the good old days." She was a memo keeper and a writer of letters. Many of these papers are available today in the original and give us an insight into the life and character of this couple. Their story ends happily, for in their later years they had a serene and comfortable living while surrounded by many of their loved ones.

The first year of their married life was spent in Oakland, Iowa. In January 1878 they went to Missouri to be near Jim's parents who lived in the vicinity of Rosendale. This was the first of a long series of moves during their sixty-four years together.

Avoca August 3rd
well Emma I dont know
hardly how to begin i have
~~to be~~ just got through harvest
and i am glad of that i was
over to Silver creek and stayed
a while But it was to much
like my friends had all left when
they told me you was gone i
havent been to ~~the~~ Big Grove since the
4 of July i havent seen nancy
sense you left oh Em dont stay
out theris come home you dont
know how lonesome i am sense
you left i wont stay ~~here~~ here
much longer a lone But i expect
you dont care for that I am going
to the Bluffs or the forte Demain
next week i dont know which

i want you to come home and
pay that dollar we let you know
but i dont know whether i have
won or not But if i have lost i will
pay it is most night now i will
have to quit it is scarefull hot
in town to day i will have got to
hurry if i get to ride your
folks is well i guess i havent been
theris sense you left

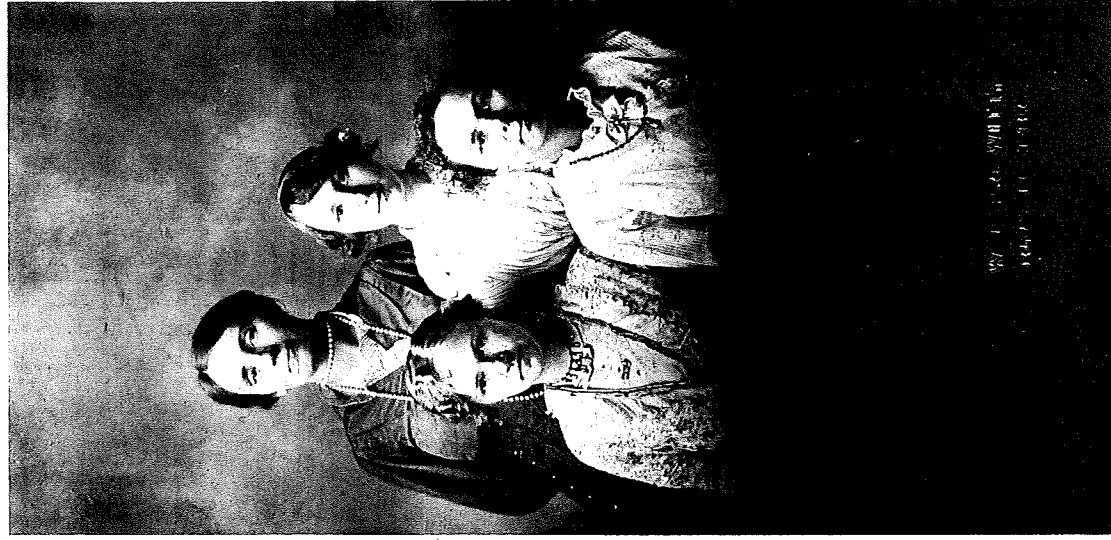
write soon and often and dont
forget a friend Jim

well Em Excuse

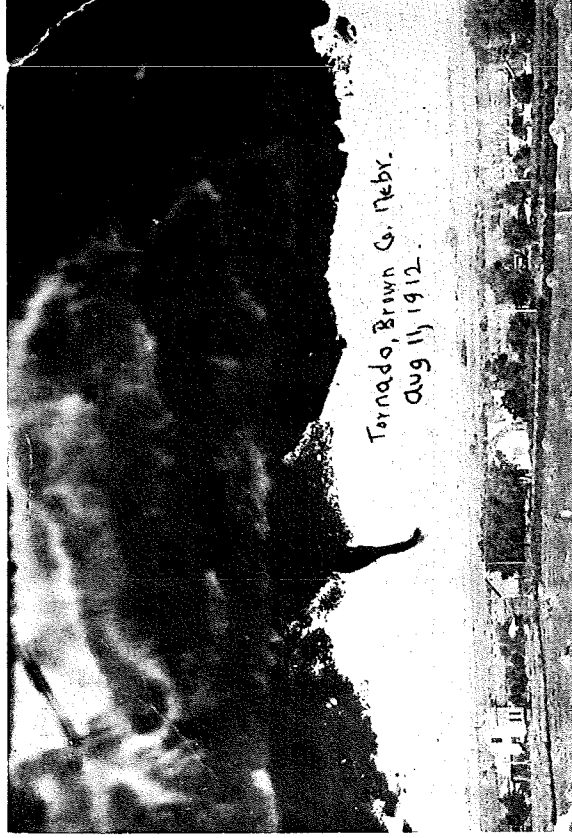
my poor writing
and Bad spelling

i will write
more the
next time

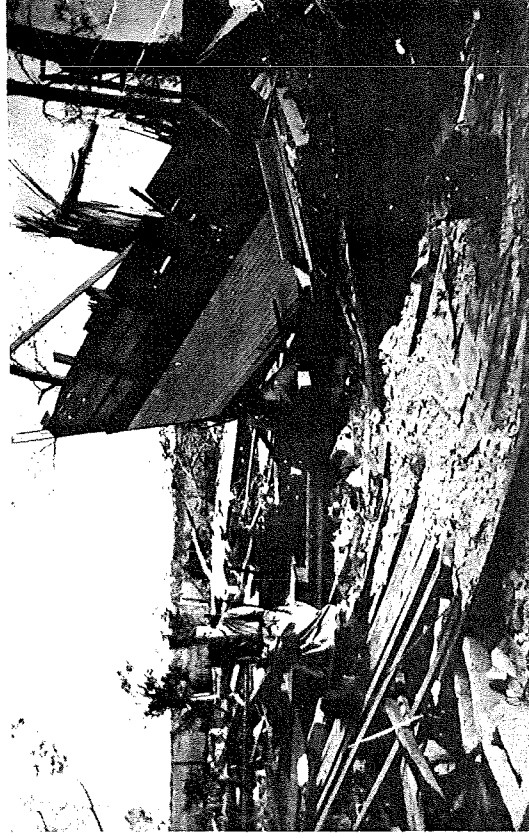
i didnt for get Sunday Aug the 1st
for you was 16 sixteen and you will
have to have a thrashing
this from J B to E A B



Bales
 "The Four Daughters"
 Standing: Anna, Mamie,
 Sitting: Mamie & Josie



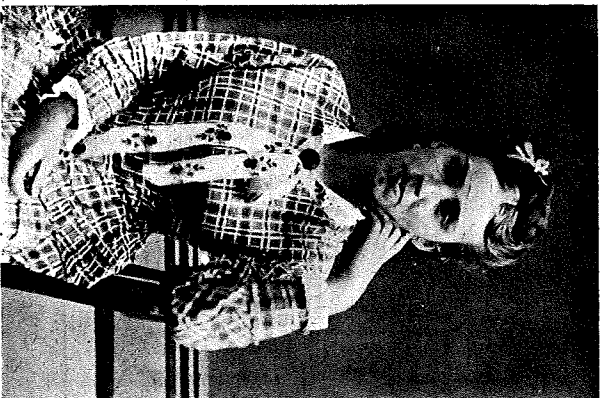
Tornado, Brown Co. Neb.
 Aug 11, 1912.



Emma Bailey Bales after the
 tornado, sitting where the
 house once stood.



It is a kindly
 greeting thought
 of cheer,
 To wish you
 every Christmas
 And a right
 and Happy ear



Emma Bailey at
"Sweet Sixteen"



Roberts Studio  *O'NEILL, NEBB*



Jim & Emma Bales in
the prime of their life.

The Bales Family in
their early life.
Standing: Josie & Henry
Sitting: Mamie (on lap)
Jim & Sadie
In Front: Jim Jr. &
Emma

Jim and Emma lived in a little house a half mile from his parents. When the roads were dry enough, he hauled wood and sometimes worked at a wood saw, earning one dollar a day for himself and a horse. His hopes were to earn enough money to build a house when they moved to Kansas. Corn was selling for 20 to 25 cents and green apples for 40 cents a bushel at this time.

In May of that year, 1878, they moved to Beloit, Kansas. His plans were to get land if possible; if not, then he would work on the railroad. After arriving in Kansas, they lived in their covered wagon for a time but eventually moved into a dugout house because it was warmer for baby Josie.

The dugout, a house built into the side of a hill, was truly an ingenious idea and the same principle is used today in many elaborate homes. Loot at a house where you walk into the top story on the ground level, and out the lower story (usually through French doors) onto a lower ground level and thank the resourceful pioneers of yesterday for the good idea.

Their crops that first year were destroyed when the Solomon River flooded the entire valley. (The old Solomon still goes on the rampage periodically. This writer traveled through that area in 1973 and the devastation caused by the flooding of the Solomon River in that year was almost unbelievable.)

In a letter which Emma wrote to her parents in September 1878, she told them that she and Jim had just about made up their minds to stay in Kansas and "tuff it out" but that every time she got a letter from them, she wanted to go back home. Finally at Emma's urging, she and Jim returned to Iowa.

The following is an excerpt from a letter Emma Bailey Bales wrote to her mother, Sarah, just before leaving Kansas to return to their old home in Iowa:

September 28, 1878

Dear Mother

I now sit down to drop you a few lines so that you will not be worrying about us. Allen got through all right the 25. Jim met him in Beloit... Josie has got so she likes him pretty well now. Jim has traded wagons and got a better one than his old one... We are going to start Monday morning and expect it will take us too weeks to come through... Well ma your ugly children will soon be back to bother you. Tell Laura that I will watch Ally for her.

Emma

In those days when the roads were little more than trails, covered wagons did well to go 12 to 15 miles a day, according to history books.

Jim and Emma spent nearly five years in Iowa before moving to Boone County, Nebraska in the spring of 1883. They made the long hard trip in a covered wagon with 3 children under the age of 6. Another child, Harvey, was born soon after their arrival at their new home. They settled in Dublin (sometimes spelled Dublin) which was later renamed Primrose. Life was not easy for them in Boone County.

The following letters were written by Emma to her parents and give us a glimpse into their hard life and a little insight into the character and personalities of these two people:

Dublin Neb. 10th 1884 (Sept.)

Dear Father and Mother it is with pleasure I sit down to answer your welcome letter that we got sometime ago but I have been so busy that I have not took time to write we are all well now the baby has been pretty bad with the diarrhea I thought once that we would have to have the Doctor for him but he is all right now Jim is away thrashing this week he has been at home for to weeks doing his fall plowing he says it is hard thrashing for the grain is so wet and is not turning out so well as last year but corn is good we have had plenty of rain through July & August I hope that you have had rain up there so as to help your corn out I got a big letter from Liz last night but I think Elias too weeks are pretty long weeks pa I think you must have a poor place to raise wheat on Jim's only went 12 bushels to the acre but they (tell) him it will do a good deal better next year on the same ground. we put our wheat in the bedroom so it makes us rather crowded now. Well ma I have been busy a taking care of my garden I have been drying corn and grapes and punkin canning up tomatoes making sweet pickle and catsup. I made some plum butter and a little grape jell. I put down 14 gallons of pickles for myself and 5 gallon for Mrs. Armstrong & I am going to make some pickle lily yet for myself and for Mrs. Cole I think we will have a little more to eat this fall than we ever did befor except the fall we kept Blakley we have had meat most all summer we have some now and wish I could divide with you I think after this we will have plenty of meat without buying we have some April pigs that weigh 130 pd but they ought to do well for they have the whole corn field to run in for we are to poor to build a pen ma dont worry a bout me for I have got used to staying alone he comes home once a week and some times twice a week Jim keeps the gun loaded for me to shoot stray tramps with but we live quite a way from the road so I am not bothered by strangers.

Saterday morning 13. Jim came home last night and fetched me Elias letter he stayed long enough to get ready to go and play for a dance. I dont know wheather he will get time to rite or not he was going to write last Sunday but we had company till bed time & I expect Coles folks over tomorrow today is the last day of school and Josie went over to go she did not go to school but to weeks for I could not spare her when Jim was gone Eddie and Henry are out planting ash seed they have quite a grove back of the house of plums grapes current and elder berry all from seed. Eddie talks a good deal a bout grandma and Viola

Monday the 15 I left a place for Jim to write but Nelsons was over so he did not get to and David and Eliza was over in the evening I have been burning cow chips and they burn good I learnt of Mrs. Nelson they have got moved on to their place and a sod house 16x24 there is another 80 left over there he wanted Jim to take we went and looked at it & it is no better than we have so Jim would not bother with it do you ever hear anything a bout Mrs Nelson folks since they came out here. Oh Ella I was going to tell you what I cured Harvey diarrhea with it may come in handy for you when money is scarce like it is with us it is sumac berrys steeped to a pint of juse ad teaspoon full of pulverised alum made sweet with sugar

I made only half of that it is better than Docter medican

From Emma write soon

The above letter was written in pencil. She kept adding more as time went on, most of this being written crossways in blue ink. No paper to waste, I guess. Below is the part she wrote crossways:

pa I think it is pretty tuff for you to have to thrash. grandma Eddie thinks he has rote to you guse I will have to send it to you to please him. Well Ive rote a long letter and rote nothing eather you do well if you make it out

Tim Jest fetch me some flour and groceries so Jim will not be home till Sauterday and I dont know when I will get to send this letter a way I cooked for Tims thrashers the day I did for ours Eliza help me. Mrs. Armstrong came when her man fetch the machine and stayde to nights she said she came to help but she is to lazy to take care of her baby I weaned my baby last week and I can thankly say I did not have to but he is so big and he worried me so

Sunday the 21. it dont look like I am every going to get this letter to the office so I will rite a little more in it. Robert Joke Jonny Stroble and Bob Collison has Jest left here they came yesterday they are look (ing for) homestead land the boys have grown so I did not hardly know them

our cow gives 4 gallons of milk a day so I make plenty of butter I tell you we think a good deal of that cow she is next to one of the children

Saterday 27. we will go to the office tomorrow I have had company this afternoon Mrs Comton they live a mile north of us I never see her before but the men have often been down Jim is helping Tim stack hay today but I have them to cook for I have been haveing the sore throat again this week but it was not sore only a little over three days befor it broke I am going to town befor long and buy out the drug store so as to have medacine on hand or else get it burnt out we have had know frost yet to speak

Ella I will write to you after I have waited to long weeks

Write soon soon
From Emma

Dublin Dec the 15 1884

Dear Father and Mother
After so long a time I will endeavor to awnser your ever wellcome letter that we got some time ago I would have writen befour but thought you would hear from us from Allen I am very thankful to say that we are all well at presant and do hope this will find you all well. we are haveing our first cold weather now it has snowed enough to make the ground white Jim has gone after a load of willows to day and it is so cold he will wish he had stayd at home he is going to get willows on the half again

this winter we have burnt hay all the time untill a week ago but I cant do much eles ma I wish we had that money to send back for I know you must nead it with winter here but Jim has not sold his horse yet and I dont think he will get to befor spring for money is scarce ma I will try and explain as near as I can about little Harvey we knew he was sick Sunday but he was round and played part of the time Monday he was pretty sick and broke out some but I did not think enough and his throat swelled some both on the inside and out side but they was no spots came on his throat at all for I was so afraid that I looked in his throat ever hour in the day and Tuesday we thought he was a good deal better so we did not send for the doctor for he sat in his cradle and laught at the children play and when I gave them a piece he held out his little hand for some and ate some of it but I was keeping hops and onions on his throat all the time first one than the other so as to keep it warm but the lumps grew bigger on the out side and I thought maby it would brake on the outside for I could not see that it got bigger on the in side. Wednesday morning I wanted the Dr Mr Cole was over and he did not think he was in danger for he helped him self so well and he drink good God's will be done not oures but we will do the best we can for them but I and Jim often wish for your help dont blame me for not riting befor for I was most sick for want of sleep and I had ever thing to wash up Mrs Cole let me have her washing machine to wash with Jim help me and the Dr left some disinfecion so I do hope they will not get it

tell Ella and Lizzie to write not to wate till they get awnser ever time or remember that I am a lone and the rest are all to gather. a letter is the next thing to seeing you so all right often I will rite a gain be for long we got the Oakland paper yesterday I gess Liz sent it but rather she had wrote a letter

From Emma

im added a few lines:

Dublin Oct 15

will write a few lines the weather is warm and dry and a good deal of sickness on the account of it we dont want you to worry youre self on the account of us loosing Eddie for we done all we could for him and they all us we had asgood a doctor as their is in the state the Neighbors are all good and kind to us and Mr Coles folks done as much for us as one could do and yet it makes the sorrow no lighter I suppose we will over it in time yet their is a thousand things to remind us of him
h day

Write soon from Jim

Sunday Oct 19 1884

Dear Father and Mother

I will drop you a few lines to let you know of our sorrow Dear Mother it will be a hard blow to you as well as to us we have lost our little Eddie boy. God had taken him from us to a better world than this but hope he will spare the rest for we miss him so we buried him Thursday the 16 at dublin Mr Patterson preached his sermon he was taken sick on Wednesday evening and died the next Wednesday at eleven o clock he was taken with the Scarlet rash Henry had it first and got a long all right with my care he was

sick a week we did not think Eddie was dangrous Jim went for medacian for him on Sunday but he got no better Monday the docter came and said he was haveing the quinsy with it and he thought he would be all right when it broke & he thought it would breake by the next day keeping it poultice so I keep hot poultice on him all night and the next day and we thought he was geting better for he breathed so much easier but that night he got worse again and Tim Sloan went for the docter and when he came he said it had run in to the diptheria and he stade and dun all he could till he dide. Mr Patterson Mr and Mrs Cole stayed with us till he was buried the neighbors was all good to us we thought mabe we could of saved him if we had had the doctor sooner. but he told us not to blame our selves for he new we had given him the best of care for he thought his time had come and he is called the best Docter in town the baby is coming down with rash now and Josie will have it next but ma I will give them the best care I can but O I am so afraid they will get the diptheria to. but Jim went right a way and thought he was going in good time but it was to late and it is very hard to think that we might of saved him if we'd had the Dr sooner. I think and so did the Dr that the lump grew and came to gather and stop his throat up but was down so far that it could not be seen I would give a good deal if we had his picture I had entended to get all of thire pictur to send to you for Eddie had got to be such a little man that I wanted you to see how he had grown but I never got them Ma you and pa will have to let Alls boy take Eddies place in your harts but you will never have a better grandchild than he was but I do beleive he was to good for this world his sermon was preached from first Corinthians 15 ch and 26 verse Harveys was Job 19 chp and 26 verse Jim gave \$5.00 for a place to bury them and as soon as we can we will put a fence around it and set out some cedar trees

the 16. Jim fetch me your letter last night and I wish you would not worry so much about us I sent Maggie a letter about to weeks ago did she get it I make 3 pounds of butter a week I think this is as healthy a country as any where the children caught the fevor from Eddie Cole he diden know he was exposed to it he was here on Sunday and was taken sick that night after he went home Maggie I will send you that 10ct of Eddies now for a keepsake and you must write some next time

Henry says to tell grandma that he can play on the fiddle and whistle I am afraid we are going to make a spoilt boy of him

Jim says you had better send the whole post office down here I wish you a Merry Christmas If I cant be with you
Write soon from Emma to Father and Mother

In May 1885 Jim Bales and his friend, David Cole, came to Holt County, Nebraska, where both took homesteads. Jim acquired his by pre-emption at a cost of \$2.00 (two dollars). The place was located five miles from Swan Lake and although there was little here at that time but sandhills and scattered waterholes, they lived in Holt County nearly ten years and endured the hardships characteristic of pioneer life.

On his arrival at the homestead site, Jim built an 8x10 soddy (house built of sod) with a grass-covered roof. He planned to use this structure as a stable. David Cole built a two-room frame house which the Bales

family moved into the next April. They lived there until a larger sod house was built.

Because fuel was non-existent in this unfenced expanse of grassland, they burned hay in the stove. A neighbor invented a framework for the hay, which was attached to the stove. Hay was poked down as needed for burning and heat.

The Bales children walked two miles to school in Holt County. School was in session only the three summer months of the year, but even then the children could not always attend regularly.

The Bales' managed to get their mail once a week by going the distance of nine miles to Erina. This was before the Ballagh post office was established.

Burwell, located on the Burlington Railroad, was the nearest town and occasionally they made the thirty-five mile trip to this town. This was a three day trip, one day to go, one day in town for business and shopping, and the third day to return home. The means of transportation was a lumber wagon pulled by a team of horses.

Part of their living was earned by milking cows and selling milk and cream. Dieting was unheard of in those days; they ate everything that was food and were glad to get it.

Jim Bales played the fiddle for many dances for the sum of \$5.00 a night. Later the two boys also learned to play and they were much in demand as far away as Fort Hartsuff.

Emma Bales was a Sunday School teacher. Chairs were provided for adults only. When they prayed, they knelt beside the chairs.

Occasionally in the wintertime, work was put aside, and old "Doc and Dell" were hitched to a bobsled. With straw in the wagonbox, jugs of hot water and bricks to keep feet warm, and a quilt spread over all, they were on their way to visit the neighbors.

The constant fears of the early settlers were blizzards and prairie fires. When a fire was approaching, the children were hurried into the cave, taking plenty of water and blankets with them. Emma helped fight fires.

The blizzards of 1888, now famous, struck harder in Holt County than in any other part of Nebraska. When the worst blizzard in the history of the state struck on January 12, many people and hundreds of livestock were frozen to death. The snow started at 10 o'clock in the morning and continued furiously for over twenty-four hours. The snow was so fine that, in the vernacular of today's weathermen, visibility was zero. When Jim went to the barn to care for the stock, he tied a rope around his waist and fastened the other end of the rope to the house. This helped assure his safe return to the family. The Bales family of five came close to being numbered among the victims of the storm. When their fuel was entirely exhausted, they burned the straw from their bedticks. "We couldn't have held out much longer," Mr. Bales said.

On July 26, 1894, hot searing winds burned the grass off the face of Holt County. That did it, and the family made plans to move to Valley County. They bought a farm near Springdale (Now Ord) and moved there in January 1895. They raised excellent crops but received only ten cents per bushell for 3,000 bushels of corn.

Next, on February 28, 1901, they moved to Fort Hartsuff, three miles north of Elyria in Valley County, Nebraska. Four years later, Jim again "got the fever" as Emma put it, and on March 9, 1905, they moved to a community called Willow Springs, near Burwell in Garfield County, Nebraska.

Five years later, March 1, 1910 saw them moving to a farm eight miles from Burwell in Loup County. Misfortune followed, for one Sunday while the family and guests were seated around the table having their evening meal, a cyclone struck with great fury. Their crops, their house and everything in it were destroyed. Luckily, they came through this with only minor injuries. Soon a nice new house was built and they were ready to start over again.

One of the prized possessions lost in the tornado was a bureau made for Emma by her father. Edward Guardene Bailey with the help of Jim Bales had sawed the lumber from one of the great walnut trees growing along the creek. After the tornado, pieces of the bureau were gathered up and Ora Anderson made a pedestal from the salvaged scraps. Its history is written on a slip of paper pushed inside the pedestal. This stand is now in the possession of the Lowery family.

Life was not easy for Emma. With all her staunch character, moments of despondency crept in. Once she wrote, "I wonder where the next move will be, to the graveyard I expect, and be covered up with sand on the Calamus River." Yet, throughout all her writings runs the theme of the happy times they enjoyed with their neighbors and the visits exchanged with relatives and friends.

In the spring of 1919, they moved to Wewela, South Dakota. They bought property with a nice house on it and leased a quarter section of Indian land. They did not like it there and stayed only one year. In the spring of 1920 they "climbed into the old truck" to quote Emma, and headed for Morrill where two of their daughters lived. In Morrill, they did not like the high altitude or the irrigation farming. On January 23, 1921, they took the train for West Plains, Missouri, stopping enroute at Burwell to visit Josie and their old friends. They purchased a well-improved twenty acres with an orchard on it, but the rocks in Missouri were too much for them so in 1922 they moved back to western Nebraska.

In March 1925, they rented their farm near Mitchell and bought a five acre tract not far from Denver, Colorado, and moved there to be near their daughter, Anna, and her family. Farming was getting to be almost too much for Jim, who was 74 years of age now.

Emma wrote that daughters, Josie, Sadie, and Mamie, came to visit them in 1926 so she had her four girls together again. That fall, Jim and Emma went to Morrill to visit Sadie and Mamie. While there they were surprised with a family celebration in honor of their 50th wedding anniversary. "One of the happiest events in our lives," said Emma.

While visiting in Nebraska, they bought 160 acres of land on Owl Creek near Morrill and moved there in 1927.

They purchased a home at 725 L Street, Gering, Nebraska and moved there May 26, 1933. They spent their remaining years quietly and happily in this home. Mr. Bales was quoted as saying, "We've traveled around a lot, you'd have to hump to keep up with us, and we would still like to travel." This wonderful couple was greatly privileged to spend nearly sixty-four eventful years together.

JAMES IRVIN BALES died January 4, 1940 in his home in Gering, Nebraska. He is buried in Westlawn Cemetery in Gering. EMMA ARMENA BAILEY BALES died May 6, 1945 in Scottsbluff, Nebraska, at the home of her daughter, Anna Goodell, and was buried in Westlawn Cemetery on May 11, 1945.

Children born to EMMA ARMENA BAILEY BALES and JAMES IRVIN BALES:

7. (i) JOSEPHINE MILDRED BALES born October 2, 1877 in Oakland, Pottawattamie County, Iowa. Married JAMES BALDWIN LOWERY.
 - (ii) EDWARD ALEXANDER BALES born March 15, 1879 in Oakland, Pottawattamie County, Iowa. Died October 15, 1884 in Boone County, Nebraska. Buried at Primrose, Nebraska.
8. (iii) HENRY ALLEN BALES born May 28, 1880 in Oakland, Pottawattamie County, Iowa. Married NELLIE MAY MCKINNEY.
 - (iv) HARVEY IRVIN BALES born May 1, 1883 in Boone County, near Dublin, now Primrose, Nebraska. Died October 22, 1884 in Boone County, Nebraska.
9. (v) SARAH SOPHIA BALES born September 17, 1885 in Dublin, now Primrose, Boone County, Nebraska. Married GEORGE BRADFORD HISE.
10. (vi) JAMES ROBERT BALES born July 2, 1888, thirty miles north of Burwell, near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska. Married IVA FLORENCE WETZEL.
11. (vii) MARY ALICE BALES born July 18, 1890, in Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska. Married JAMES MONROE CRAIG.
12. (viii) ANNA HAZEL BALES born August 3, 1895, in Ord, Valley County, Nebraska. Married CHARLES ARTHUR GOODELL.

* * * * *

7. JOSEPHINE MILDRED BALES LOWERY OF THE TENTH GENERATION

JOSEPHINE MILDRED BALES, always called "Josie" was born October 2, 1877, in Pottawattamie County, Iowa, the eldest child of James Irvin and Emma Armena Bailey Bales. The family home at that time was located on the west side of the West Nishabotna River, 6 miles north of Oakland and 6 miles south of Avoca in James Township.

Josie moved with her parents in a covered wagon to Primrose, Nebraska in 1883 and on to southern Holt County, Nebraska in 1886 where her father had taken a homestead and timber claim, and constructed their buildings of sod. She attended school in a tiny sod school house which had no floor or desks, but did have some homemade benches.

In later years, Josie wrote many papers telling of her life. In one paper she reminisced about how cold she got during the blizzard of 1888 even though wearing coats all day in the house, and how cold she was in bed after they took the hay out of her bedtick to burn in the stove. She also recalled another experience when they lived in Iowa. It was hilly country where they lived, just east of the school house where her Aunt Maggie Bailey went to school. She could remember going to school sometimes with Maggie who was only four years older. There were red Haw bushes full of red berries, and they stopped to eat. Aunt was afraid of the cows, but she wasn't.

In January 1895, Josie moved with her parents to Springdale (Ord), Valley County, Nebraska and was married the last of that year to James Baldwin Lowery in Ord, Valley County, Nebraska, on December 17, 1895. He was born in Mercer County, Illinois, October 11, 1866 to David Lowery and Lydia Ferguson Lowery. He was a farmer and a rancher.

They lived on the homestead Jim Lowery took in 1891 in northern Garfield County near the Ballagh Post Office and about 6 miles from her childhood home. All of their buildings were of sod. They improved and enlarged the ranch through the years, as have those who followed them. They planted many rows of trees which stand today, tall and beautiful, as a fitting monument to their industrious way of life.

The following tribute was written by Belva Cass Lowery:

TO JOSIE BALES LOWERY

Being the eldest child of James and Emma Bales, Josie Bales (Lowery) was keenly aware of the many hardships that were endured by pioneers through lack of funds and bodily comforts, but she was richly blessed in that her parents stressed that dignity, self respect, religion, learning, hygiene and pleasure need not be based upon material wealth. She learned thrift and compliance with existing situations. She dutifully walked barefoot to rural school, carrying her shoes to make them last, and was humbly grateful for the sacrifice her parents made to send her to high school in Burwell, 35 miles away, to get a teaching certificate. Her education did not stop in the classroom. All her life she eagerly sought knowledge, and read as much as time and materials at hand permitted.

Josie was hard working, progressive, generous and religious. She was a Bible student, a Sunday School teacher, midwife and club leader. She wrote news items for "The Burwell Tribune," "The Chambers Sun," "The Ericson Weekly" and "The Nebraska Farmer". Her first teaching wage of \$18.00 per month was spent on an organ and the rest of her life she had an organ or piano in her home which she enjoyed playing. She sang at funerals. Early in her married life she learned photography, and took many pictures of historic occasions in the community, developing and finishing the pictures herself, some on glass negatives. She kept scrap-

books, and like her mother, was a letter keeper, some of which dated back to the Civil War. All of these interests led to a sense of history, and many of her notes were used to trace the events published in The Garfield County Roundup in 1967.

Josie never went calling without a gift in her hand, usually products of her own labor - fresh and canned fruits and vegetables, plants, flowers, baked goods, jelly or fresh meat, and no guest left her house without a similar offering.

Her religion was probably the most important thing in Josie's life. As she advanced in years, she spent many hours in her ministry of prayer from which we were all blessed for she often talked to God about each of us in turn. As a legacy to her descendants, she left the following message locked in her safe:

MY BELOVED CHILDREN AND YOUR CHILDREN

I want to meet you all in the spirit in heaven. You must prepare yourselves before it is too late.

Eye hath not seen nor ear heard the great wonders prepared for those who love the Lord.

The gospel to the unconverted is as foolishness, but to those who look to His appearing it is the power of the Lord unto salvation.

Believe on the Lord and you shall be saved. How can you know unless someone is sent?

O Children, put yourselves where you can learn the meaning of the gospel of Jesus...

The soul never dies, so put forth effort toward the heavenly life and not the other awful place. The decision rests with yourselves. Be willing and God's mercy will be given you.

Mother, in God's Love
with many prayers for this.
(Sept. 22, 1962)

- - - - -

I learned so very much from Josie. She was a good instructor as well as my mother-in-law, and a very good friend. She died December 12, 1962.

Belva Lowery



JOSIE LOWERY PIONEER GRANDMOTHER

Josie Lowery is called Grandma by 'most everyone she knows.
She radiates grandmotherhood in every place she goes.
She sees the basic goodness in folks and what they do,
And expects from each his very best but allows for failure, too.

She has a natural wisdom and a great desire to know;
And has learned the secrets that make the flowers grow.
Bible facts and persons, she knows 'most every one;
And who is who in politics and the victories they have won.

She has an ear for music and could play the organ fine,
She led in club and Sunday School; was a mid-wife in her time;
She was rural news reporter for four papers, I recall,
But the roll of wife and mother was the center of it all.

Grandma is not a person to allow her mind to dwell
Upon her past experiences, but the stories she can tell
Can set the pulses racing or bring sympathizing tears
For she kept a mental diary of events throughout the years.

She rode in open wagons with hot stones at her feet,
And lived in small sod shanties with twisted hay for heat.
She received her early learning in a sod school with no floor.
She became a rural teacher, proud to teach her country's score.

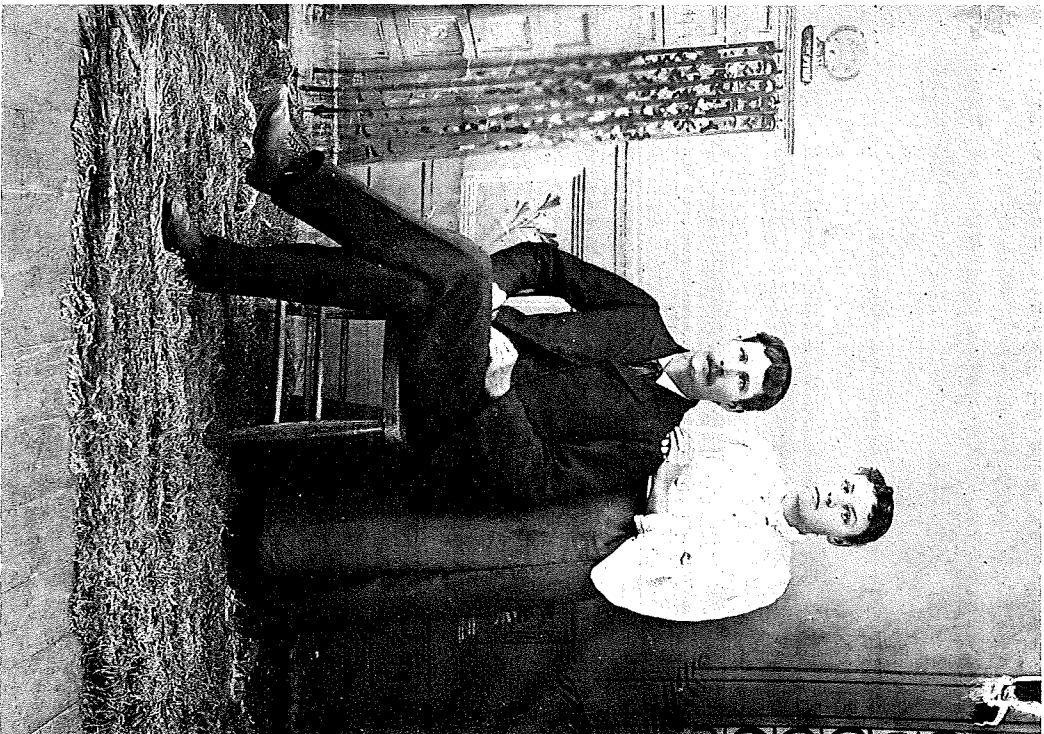
She recalls the awesome wonder of that storm of '88,
And drouth and prairie fires, and their power to devastate;
But the staggering loss and heartache from the elements can't compare
To the four wars she remembers and the loss of loved ones there.

Grassy mounds now dot the prairies where sod homes used to stand
Built by settlers on their homesteads while proving title to their land;
Grandma can tell you of them, their triumph and their woe,
For they were her friendly neighbors when they lived there long ago.

She has gladly welcomed the cars and aeroplane
And all the new inventions, but she cannot refrain
From remembering riding ponies, prancing teams and one-horse shays
And the lumbering covered wagons that were used in former days.

At 84 and looking backward at the triumphs life has brought
Gently sifting out the lesser, nuggets left reflect this thought:
Trusting Jesus and His teachings as down life's path she trod,
She received her richest blessings from her fellowship with God.

Belva Lowery - 1961



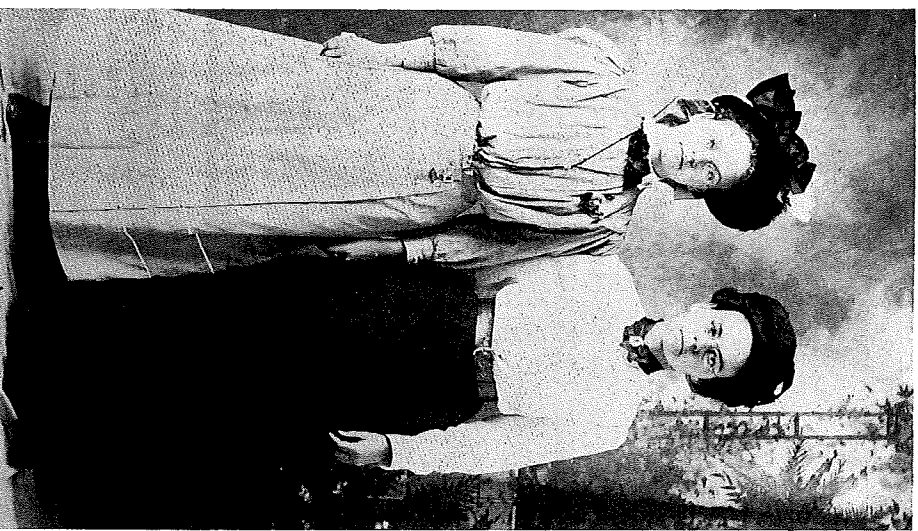
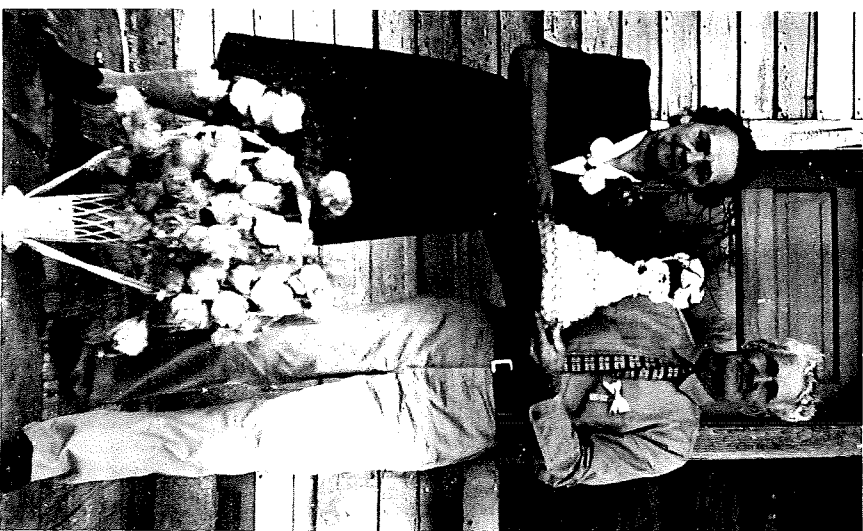
Winslow and Shobe, Traveling Artists.

Home Address - J. K. Wm. Neb.

Above: Jim and Josie Bales Lowery
on their wedding day.

Above & right: Jim and Josie Bales
Lowery on their fifteenth
wedding anniversary.

Right: Mamie and Josie Bales in
their younger years.



In 1947 they retired to Burwell, Nebraska, where they spent their last years. Jim died April 13, 1956 at 89 years of age and Josie died December 12, 1962 at age 85. They saw travel change from ox and horse-drawn wagons to jet planes and did their part in the advancement of community and home.

Children born to JAMES BALDWIN and JOSIE MILDRED BALES LOWERY:

26. (i) MARTIN JAMES LOWERY born near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska, December 17, 1897. Married EMMA STAUB QUINN.

27. (ii) EMMA MAUDE LOWERY born near Erina, Garfield County, Nebraska, March 5, 1900. Married ARTHUR H. ROWSE.

28. (iii) VERNON ALLEN LOWERY born near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska, July 26, 1909. Married BELVA GRACE CASS.

26. MARTIN JAMES LOWERY OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

LOWERY --Martin James Lowery, first child of Josephine Mildred Bales Lowery and James Baldwin Lowery of the tenth generation, was born near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska, December 17, 1897, on the ranch of his parents. He was married on August 18, 1920, to Emma Staub Quinn, divorced with one child, Clara (married Harold Mayberry). Emma was a practical nurse, often a midwife, and prepared the dead for burial. Her parents were John Staub and Mary Sharr Staub, both born in Switzerland. They ranched with his father until 1947 when they moved to Yakima, Washington, where he did commercial trucking. They returned to Burwell, Nebraska from 1955 to 1962 to help care for his parents. They now live near Yakima, Washington, Route 4, Box 274, zip code 98902.

Children born to MARTIN JAMES and EMMA STAUB QUINN LOWERY:

78. (i) BENJAMIN JAMES LOWERY born April 18, 1921 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska. Married BETTY JEAN MOSS.

79. (ii) DORACE NADINE LOWERY born December 30, 1924 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska. Married CALVIN E. KEY.

80. (iii) DARLENE JOSEPHINE LOWERY born August 12, 1927 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska. Married RICHARD R. STAHLBECKER.

78. BENJAMIN JAMES LOWERY OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

LOWERY -- Benjamin James Lowery, called Ben, first child of Emma Staub Lowery and Martin James Lowery of the eleventh generation was born April 18, 1921 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebraska, on his grandfather's ranch where he grew to manhood. He went to Seattle, Washington where he was employed by the Boeing Aircraft until he was inducted into the armed services on August 16, 1942. He returned to Burwell, Nebraska during his preinduction leave and married Betty Jean Moss on August 19, 1942 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebraska. She was born May 29, 1924, at Burwell, the daughter of Lula McKenzie Moss and Judge Eben Moss. He trained consecutively at Fort Lewis, Washington, Camp Callan, California, Ft. Sheridan, Illinois, Camp Davis, North Carolina, and Ft. Bliss, Texas where he was assigned to the 113 A.A. Btn. D Btry. as Motor Sergeant.

He arrived in North Africa on Sept. 21, 1943 with the largest convoy ever to sail in war time, and was attached to the 9th Airforce Division and served in Algiers, Bone, and in the Sahara Desert. August 1944, he set sail from Algiers to Stafford, England and was assigned to the First Army under Gen. Omar Bradley. They landed on Utah Beach, then went on to Paris and to Leige, and on to Antwerp, Belgium. While stationed at Leige, he was a messenger for his battalion to the American Embassy in Paris. He was with the 7th Armoured Division in the Battle of the Bulge with an M-4 tractor and a 90mm gun. From there he was sent to Bonn, Germany on the Rhine River where he was assigned to Gen Patton's 3rd Army on a demolition crew. After V.E. Day he was sent to Marseille, France. Having spent two years and one month in active duty overseas, he arrived in Boston Oct. 10, 1945 and received his discharge Oct. 20, 1945 at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas. Upon returning home he was involved in cattle ranching on his grandfather Lowery's place in Garfield County until January 1953 when they moved to Washington. They lived at Yakima, Burlington, Bremerton, and presently at Mt. Vernon where he is employed by the Cascade Natural Gas Company. Reside at 703 N. 8th, Mt. Vernon, Wash. 98273.



From left: Dorace Nadine Lowery Key, Clara Quinn Lowery Mayberry (by Emma's first marriage), Darlene Josephine Lowery Stahlecker, Emma Staub Quinn Lowery, Martin James Lowery, Benjamin James Lowery.

Children born to BENJAMIN JAMES and BETTY JEAN MOSS LOWERY:

- (i) BENJAMIN JERALD LOWERY (called Jerry) first child of Benjamin James and Betty Moss Lowery of the twelfth generation, was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on May 20, 1943. In 1953 he moved with his parents to Yakima, Wash., and to Mt. Vernon and Burlington where he attended high school. He enlisted and served in the National Guard from 1964 to 1969. On May 22, 1965 he married Barbara Ann Mickelson at Snohomish, Wash. She was born at Mt. Vernon, Aug. 9, 1946 to Alden and Ellis-anne Mickelson. He is employed at McDowell Volkswagen, as service manager and they reside at 600 Streeter Place, Mt. Vernon, Wash. 98273.
- (1) Child: Stephanie Anne Lowery, born April 6, 1971 at Burlington, Wash.
- (ii) DENNIS GAIL LOWERY, SECOND CHILD OF Benjamin James and Betty Moss Lowery of the twelfth generation was born Dec. 7, 1946, enroute to the hospital, on Highway 11, near Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. with his grandmother, Emma Lowery, in attendance. In 1953 he moved with his parents to Yakima, Wash. and in 1960 to Mt. Vernon, then to Burlington where he attended high school. He enlisted and served in the National Guard from 1965 to 1971. On May 17, 1968 he married Deborah Suzanne Moore at Samish Island, Wash. at the Samish Methodist Church. She was born March 28, 1952 in Burlington, Wash. to Esther and William Wade Moore. They now live in Mt. Vernon, Wash. 68273 where he is employed at McDowell Volkswagen as an apprentice mechanic.
- (iii) GALENE MARIE LOWERY (called Gay) third child of Benjamin James and Betty Moss Lowery of the twelfth generation was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Dec. 4, 1950. She moved to Yakima, Wash. with her parents in 1953 and in 1960 to Burlington, Bremerton, then Mt. Vernon. She attended Burlington High School and was married in the First Christian Church in Mt. Vernon, Skagit County, Wash. on Sept. 18, 1969, to Reginald Dean Rasmussen. He was born at Mt. Vernon, Skagit County, Wash. April 23, 1946 to Raymond and Edna Fennimore Rasmussen. At present they live at 1520 E Section, Mt. Vernon, Wash. 98273, where he is employed by McDowell Volkswagen as parts manager.
- (1) Child: Christina Marie Rasmussen, born March 27, 1970; died March 27, 1970.
- (2) Trina Rasmussen was born May 14, 1973.
- (iv) PEGGY JEAN LOWERY, fourth child of Benjamin James and Betty Moss Lowery of the twelfth generation was born in Yakima, Yakima County, Wash. May 9, 1960. She moved with her parents to Burlington in 1960, then Bremerton and Mt. Vernon and at present attending 7th grade at LaVenture Middle School in Mt. Vernon.

79. DORACE NADINE LOWERY OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

KEY -- Dorace Nadine Lowery Key, second child of Emma Staub Quinn Lowery and Martin James Lowery of the eleventh generation, was born Dec. 30, 1924 on her grandfather James Lowery's ranch in northern Garfield County. The address was Ballagh, Nebr. (later Burwell). She married Calvin E. Key on Feb. 26, 1944 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebraska. He was born November 4, 1924 in Burwell, Nebr., the only child of Loren and Angie Tetschner Key. His construction work took them to several locations in Nebraska until 1952 when they moved to Yakima, Wash. and to several other locations in Washington and Oregon as he worked his way up in the Cascade Natural Gas Corp. In 1967 they moved to Ontario, Ore. where for five years he was District Manager. Then in 1972 he was transferred to Seattle, Wash. as General Superintendent of the Western Division of Cascade. They now live at Bothell, Wash. 3231 206th Place, S. E. The zip code is 98011.

Children born to CALVIN E. and DORACE NADINE LOWERY KEY:

- (1) DONALD WANE KEY, first child of Dorace Lowery and Calvin E. Key of the twelfth generation was born Feb. 13, 1945 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebraska. In 1952 he moved with his parents to several localities in Wash. and Oregon. He enlisted in Feb. 1966 in the U.S.M.C., and trained at Camp Pendleton, Calif. He was stationed at Dong Ha, Vietnam from Oct. 1966 through Nov. 1967. He received his honorable discharge as a Lance Corp. in Feb. 1968. He married Sandra Jean McKee, July 18, 1969, at Winnemucca, Nev. She was born Dec. 22, 1946 to Victor and Claire Lanseigne McKee of Fruitland, Idaho. He went to work for the Union Pacific Railroad in July 1969 at Council, Idaho and transferred to Kemmerer, Wyo. in 1970 as Section Foreman and is now a Track Inspector for the Union Pacific Railroad. Address, Box 494, Kemmerer, Wyoming.

- (11) RONALD LEE KEY, second child of Dorace Lowery and Calvin E. Key of the twelfth generation, was born July 2, 1946 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebraska. In 1952 he moved with his parents to Yakima, Wash. then other locations in Wash. and Oregon. He enlisted in the U.S.A.F. in Nov. 1965 at Seattle, Wash. and graduated from the Technical Electronics Training Center, Keesler A.F. Base, Miss. in 1967. He was stationed for 16 months at Da Nang, Vietnam and spent the next four years in Japan, Korea, Thailand and Vietnam. He married Thong Asi Para at Korat, Thailand. She was born June 7, 1954 in Loas, to Pein and Pang Para of Nong Kai, Thailand. He is a Staff Sgt. in the Airforce and is stationed at Wurtsmith Airforce Base, Mich.*

- (1) Child: Wayne Loren Key, born June 3, 1972 at Bangkok, Thailand, and came to the United States in Sept. 1972 with his parents.

*Present address is St. Sgt. Ron Key, 539-482-708, 3755 N. Nellis Blvd, Las Vegas, Nevada.

80. DARLENE JOSEPHINE LOWERY OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

STAHLCKER -- Darlene Josephine Lowery Stahlcker, third child of Martin James Lowery and Emma Staub Quinn Lowery of the eleventh generation was born Aug. 12, 1927 on the ranch of her grandfather, James Lowery, in Northern Garfield County, (address Ballagh). She taught for three years in rural schools near Burwell and one year after in Burke, S. Dak. She married Richard R. Stahlcker in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. He was born Jan. 12, 1928 at Naper, Boyd County, Nebr. His parents were Albert and Lydia Ullrich Stahlcker. He moved with his parents to Burwell, Nebr. in 1944. In 1945 he enlisted in the Navy and served two years including time in China and Guam, and also took part in the atomic bomb test at Bikini Atoll. He received his discharge as a Fireman 1st Class in Nov. 1947. Five months after their marriage, they moved to S. Dak. and a year later to Naper, Nebr. In 1950 they moved to Yakima, Wash., Route 4, Box 212, zip code 98902. He has been a policeman in Yakima for 16 years.

Children born to RICHARD R. and DARLENE JOSEPHINE LOWERY STAHLCKER:

- (i) DANNY LEE STAHLCKER, first child of Darlene Lowery Stahlcker and Richard R. Stahlcker of the twelfth generation, was born in Gregory, Gregory County, S. Dak. on May 15, 1949. He moved with his parents to Naper, Nebr. and in 1950 to Yakima, Wash. where he grew to manhood. He attended West Valley High School and joined the Marines in 1967. He received a medical discharge. He moved to Mt. Vernon, Wash. in 1969, and found employment with the Bill Bailey Tire Firm. He was appointed Asst. Manager of the Marville, Wash. Tire store in 1973. On Mar. 19, 1971 he married Kelli Brooks, daughter of Bill Brooks and Mrs. Anton Schorno of Mt. Vernon, Wash. She was born on Sept. 17, 1952. She works at the Shell Refinery in Anacortes, Wash. Their address is 3125 Cherokee, Mt. Vernon, Wash. 98273.
- (ii) RICKY LYNN STAHLCKER, second child of Darlene Lowery Stahlcker and Richard R. Stahlcker of the twelfth generation, was born Sept. 2, 1952 in Yakima, Yakima County, Wash. He graduated from the West Valley High School in June 1970. He joined the Navy in Feb. 1970, and left in June for basic training in San Diego, California. Presently he is stationed at Vallejo, California with a rating of P.N. 3. Their present address is P.N. 3 Rick Stahlcker, 531-56-8680, Attack Squadron 52, F.P.O. San Francisco, California 96601. He is stationed on Aircraft Carrier, Kitty Hawk.
- (iii) DEBBIE JO STAHLCKER, third child of Darlene Lowery Stahlcker and Richard R. Stahlcker of the twelfth generation, was born on Aug. 11, 1957 at Yakima, Yakima County, Wash. where she attends the West Valley High School as a sophomore.

* * * * *

EMMA MAUDE LOWERY ROWSE OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

27. EMMA MAUDE LOWERY ROWSE, second child of Josephine Bales Lowery and James Baldwin Lowery of the tenth generation was born near Erina, Garfield County, Nebr. March 5, 1900. She married Arthur Hubert Rowse in Ord, Valley County, Nebr. June 13, 1916. Arthur was born near Ballagh May 4, 1891, to Lizzie Miller Rowse and Nicholas Rowse. They ranched in Southern Holt and Northern Garfield Counties. Both Art and Emma served on school boards. She was a Sunday School teacher and a charter member of the Willing Helpers Club. Art was stricken with polio in 1926 which paralyzed his left side for the remainder of his life but he could walk with a cane. In 1945 they moved to Burwell, Nebr. leaving their son, Freeman, as managing partner of the ranch. Emma owned a salt dish handed down from her great, great grandmother, Clarissa Hoyt Davis. Arthur died Feb. 24, 1965 in Burwell, Nebr. Emma married Q. E. Landrey on Jan. 7, 1969 at Burwell. She died there Nov. 8, 1972. Internment was in the Cottonwood Cemetery in Burwell, Nebr. Nov. 11, 1972.



Arthur Hubert & Emma
Maude Lowery Rowse

Children born to ARTHUR H. and EMMA MAUDE LOWERY ROWSE:

81. (i) FREEMAN ELDON ROWSE born Feb. 4, 1917 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebr. Married Betty Jean Nixon.
82. (ii) HELEN IRENE ROWSE born Sept. 8, 1919 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebr. Married Robert Glen Ballagh.
83. (iii) DEAN MARTIN ROWSE born Sept. 17, 1924 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebr. Married Helen Celia Garwood.
84. (iv) ARLENE ELIZABETH ROWSE born Mar. 21, 1926 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebr. Married Ralph Dale Garwood.

FREEMAN ELDON ROWSE OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

81. FREEMAN ELDON ROWSE, first child of Emma Maude Lowery Rowse and Arthur H. Rowse of the eleventh generation was born near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebr. Feb. 4, 1917. He married Betty Jean Nixon in Burwell. She was born in Burwell, Nebr. Aug. 11, 1924 to Maude Sherman

Nixon and Harley Nixon. Betty and 'Fee' have always been active in church and Sunday School work. They have always lived on his fathers Garfield County cattle ranch which Fee purchased and on which they recently built a new home. They also manufacture the widely used Rowse hay rakes. The Rowse Hydraulic Rake Company was incorporated on Jan. 9, 1969. He holds the patent. Their address: Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

Children born to FREEMAN ELDON ROWSE and BETTY JEAN NIXON ROWSE:

- (i) RONNIE ARTHUR ROWSE, first child of Freeman Eldon Rowse and Betty Jean Nixon Rowse of the twelfth generation, was born Jan. 22, 1941 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. He married Virginia Lorraine Smith at the Cedar Creek Mission in Garfield County, Nebr. She was born July 18, 1940 at Stuart, Holt County, Nebr. to Ruth Esther Coolidge Smith and Hampson Smith of Chambers, Nebr. Both are active in church. They live on a ranch near Amelia, Nebr. Zip code 68711.

- (1) Child: Jerry Eldon Rowse born Oct. 26, 1959
at Burwell, Nebr.
- (2) Child: Darry Martin Rowse born Feb. 1, 1962
at Burwell, Nebr.
- (3) Child: Pendala Sue Rowse born Sept. 14, 1969
at Burwell, Nebr.

- (ii) DANNY DEAN ROWSE, second child of Freeman Eldon Rowse and Betty Nixon Rowse of the twelfth generation, was born April 29, 1943 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married Ruth Esther Smith, sister of Virginia, and daughter of Ruth Esther Coolidge Smith and Hampson Smith at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. She was born Jan. 19, 1942 in North Platte, Nebr. He works in the sales department at the P & P Farm Supply in Atkinson, Nebr.

- (1) Child: Debra Sue Rowse born Jan. 27, 1963 at
Burwell, Nebr.
- (2) Child: Darla Ruth Rowse born Feb. 6, 1966 at
Burwell, Nebr.
- (3) Child: Rodney Dean Rowse born Dec. 24, 1967
at Burwell, Nebr.

- (iii) LINDA JEAN ROWSE WORDEN, third child of Freeman Eldon Rowse and Betty Jean Nixon Rowse of the twelfth generation, was born Mar. 30, 1950 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. She graduated from the Nebraska Christian High School at Central City, Nebr. in 1968. She married Gaylen Lane Worden at Burwell, Nebr. He is the son of Mary Bilstein and Chris Worden of Amelia, Nebr. He served in the Army at Plieku, Vietnam. They live on the Rowse ranch where he helps with the ranch work and the manufacturing of the Rowse Hydraulic Rakes. Reside at Burwell, Nebr. 66823.

(1) Child: Randy Lane Worden born Nov. 5, 1968 at Burwell, Nebr.

(2) Child: Melissa Jean Worden born Feb. 3, 1971 at Burwell, Nebr.

(iv) TERRY ELDON ROWSE, fourth child of Freeman Eldon and Betty Jean Nixon Rowse of the twelfth generation was born July 25, 1953 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. He graduated from high school in 1971. He married Dorothy Sue Davenport in Smith Center, Kansas. She was born Sept. 15, 1957 at Ord to Vernell Donner Davenport and Clarence Davenport, both born at Burwell. Terry is a welder for Rowse Hydraulic Rakes, Inc. They reside at Amelia, Nebr. 68711.

(1) Child: Steven Eldon Rowse born Jan. 27, 1974 at Burwell, Nebr.

HELEN IRENE ROWSE BALLAGH OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

82. HELEN IRENE ROWSE BALLAGH, second child of Emma Maude Lowery Rowse and Arthur Hubert Rowse of the eleventh generation, was born near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebr. on Sept. 8, 1919. She married Robert Glen (called Glen) Ballagh in the home of her parents in northern Garfield County, (address Burwell) Aug. 24, 1937. He was born on Jan. 9, 1915 at Ballagh, Nebr. to Harriet Emlyn Gumb Ballagh and Robert Adair Ballagh. Helen has taught 25 years in various rural schools in several counties. They owned and operated a cattle ranch in Holt County from 1937 until 1962, when they moved onto one of their farms near Burwell. In 1972 they purchased a home in Burwell where they are living at this time. Helen continues to teach. They reside at Burwell, Nebraska 68823.

Children born to ROBERT GLEN and HELEN IRENE ROWSE BALLAGH:

(1) LANNY ROBERT BALLAGH, first child of Helen Rowse Ballagh and Robert Glen Ballagh of the twelfth generation, was born Sept. 6, 1938 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. He grew to manhood on his fathers ranch in Southern Holt County, (address Amelia). After high school he served in the National Guard. He married Charlene Blake in Nov. 1960 at the Methodist parsonage in Burwell, Nebr. She was born in Burwell, Nebr. They are divorced; the children live with him. He farms and does custom work and resides at Burwell, Nebr. 68823. When Lanny was 9 months old he was the center of a five generation picture, taken in Gering, Nebr. With him were his mother, 20; Mrs. A. H. Rowse, 39; Mrs. J. B. Lowery, 62; and Mrs. J. I. Bales, 81.

(1) Child: Tamera Sue Ballagh born Feb. 5, 1962 at Burwell, Nebr.

(2) Child: Brian Robert Ballagh born Oct. 21, 1965 at Burwell, Nebr.

NOTE: Ballagh was not a town. It was a Post Office and a country store about a mile from the Ballagh Rural School and the church, all of which are gone now.

(ii) GALA AUDINE BALLAGH WOODS (called Audine) second child of Helen Rowse Ballagh and Robert Glen Ballagh of the twelfth generation, was born Oct. 16, 1939 at Burwell, Nebr. at the Arthur Rowse home near Ballagh. She married John Vernon Woods (called Vernon) Aug. 2, 1958, at the Ballagh Community Church, Garfield County, Nebr. He was born Sept. 16, 1932 at Burwell, to Mary Herrick Woods and Neil Woods. He served in the armed forces in Korea, and is now a farmer. Audine taught in rural schools for four years and has been employed at the Burwell Post Office since 1963. Reside at Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

(1) Child: John Vernon Woods born Aug. 16, 1960 at Ord, Nebr.

(2) Child: Gala Zae Woods born Feb. 15, 1964 at Ord, Nebr.

(3) Child: Ramona Leigh Woods born Oct. 6, 1969 at Ord, Valley County, Nebr.

(iii) CARROL DUANE BALLAGH (called Duane) third child of Helen Rowse Ballagh and Robert Glen Ballagh of the twelfth generation, was born July 12, 1942 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. He married Faye Louise Garwood on April 22, 1962 at the Cedar Creek Brean Fundamental Church, Burwell, Nebr. She was born June 9, 1944 at Atkinson, Nebr. to Dorothy and Raymond Garwood. Both Duane and Faye are employed at the Rodeo Telephone Company in Burwell. Reside at Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

(1) Child: Cherie Lynn Ballagh born Dec. 27, 1962 at Valentine, Cherry County, Nebr.

(2) Child: Shelia Louise Ballagh born May 18, 1964 at Valentine, Cherry County, Nebr.

(iv) PATRICIA ANN BALLAGH WOODS, fourth child of Helen Rowse Ballagh and Robert Glen Ballagh of the twelfth generation, was born Sept. 11, 1944 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. She married Marion Neil Woods Mar. 1, 1964 at the Berean Church in Burwell, Nebr. He was born Mar. 22, 1938 to Mary Herrick Woods and Neil Woods. He served in the army and is now a rancher. Patricia clerked in the bakery in Burwell, then served as a bookkeeper in a hospital in California until Kathryn was born. They returned to Burwell in 1971 where he is farming, Address: Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

(1) Child: Kathryn Marie Woods born Mar. 2, 1967 at Newport Beach, Calif.

(2) Child: Stacy Annette Woods born Aug. 25, 1972 at Ord, Nebr.

(v) BARBARA JEAN BALLAGH HARRIS, fifth child of Helen Rowse Ballagh and Robert Glen Ballagh of the twelfth generation, was

born Mar. 26, 1949 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. She married John Dee Harris Apr. 22, 1971 in Grand Island, Nebr. He was born July 19, 1948 at Sargent, Nebr. to Floyd and Thelma Harris. He served in the armed forces in Germany, and is now a state brand inspector at the Omaha Stockyards. Barbara was a secretary in California and Omaha. Address: Atkinson, Nebr. 68713.

(1) Child: Micheal Aaron Harris born Mar. 31, 1972
in Omaha, Nebr.

(vi) KERRY ARTHUR BALLAGH, sixth child of Helen Rowse Ballagh and Robert Glen Ballagh of the twelfth generation, was born May 11, 1954 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. He does carpentry work in Gretna and Omaha, Nebr. He was married on Mar. 17, 1973 to Linda Marie Kovarik. She was born April 20, 1953 in Burwell, Nebr. the daughter of Eldon E. Kovarik and M. Melrae Brewer. Reside at Ord, Nebr. 68862.

DEAN MARTIN ROWSE OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

83. DEAN MARTIN ROWSE, third child of Emma Lowery Rowse and Arthur Herbert Rowse of the eleventh generation was born near Ballagh in Garfield County, Nebr. on Sept. 17, 1924. Married Helen Celia Garwood on Nov. 1, 1945 at Atkinson, Nebr. She was born March 8, 1923, at Atkinson, Holt County, Nebr. to Bert Waverly and Celia Jane Williams Garwood of Atkinson, Nebr. Before her marriage she was a secretary with the Quartermaster Corps, Personnel Dept. in Washington D.C. Dean grew to manhood on his father's ranch and cattle raising continued to be his lifetime occupation. His own ranch is located 10 miles Southeast of Chambers, Nebr. Address: Ewing, Nebr. He raises Hereford and Angus-Galloway cross feeder cattle.

Children born to DEAN MARTIN and HELEN CELIA GARWOOD ROWSE:

(i) CAROLYN CELIA ROWSE WELLER, first child of Dean Martin Rowse and Helen Celia Garwood Rowse of the twelfth generation, was born July 11, 1947 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married Kenneth Ledean Weller on June 30, 1967 at Chambers, Holt County, Nebr. He was born July 23, 1945 at Burwell, Nebr. to Kenneth and Edith Ballagh Weller. He graduated from Radio Engineer Institute of Omaha in 1967, from Bethel College, St. Paul, Minn. in 1970. He is now a cashier at the Chambers State Bank in Chambers, Nebr. Carolyn graduated from nurses training in Omaha and is a licensed practical nurse. Reside at Chambers, Nebr. 68725.

(ii) LEB MARTIN ROWSE, second child of Dean Martin Rowse and Helen Celia Garwood Rowse of the twelfth generation, was born Sept. 10, 1951 at Bassett, Nebr. He died in Bassett, Nebr. on April 22, 1954.

(iii) JOY ARDEAN ROWSE, third child of Dean Martin Rowse and Helen Celia Garwood Rowse of the twelfth generation, was born Feb. 22, 1956 at Atkinson, Nebr. She attends high school in Chambers, Nebr.

- (iv) KEVIN LYNN ROWSE, fourth child of Dean Martin Rowse and Helen Celia Garwood Rowse of the twelfth generation, was born Aug. 16, 1959 at Atkinson, Nebr. He attends school in Chambers.

ARLENE ELIZABETH ROWSE GARWOOD OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

84. ARLENE ELIZABETH ROWSE GARWOOD, fourth child of Emma Lowery Rowse and Arthur H. Rowse of the eleventh generation, was born March 21, 1926 near Ballagh, Nebr. She married Ralph Dale Garwood on Sept. 12, 1944 at the home of her parents in Southern Holt County, (address Amelia). He was born June 8, 1920 at Atkinson, Holt County, Nebr. to Bert W. Garwood and Celia Williams Garwood who are also the parents of Helen Garwood Rowse, wife of Arlene's brother Dean. They have a cattle ranch in Holt County, their home overlooking Swan Lake. Both Arlene and Ralph devote much time and money to church, Sunday School and Bible School. Reside at Amelia, Nebr. 68711.

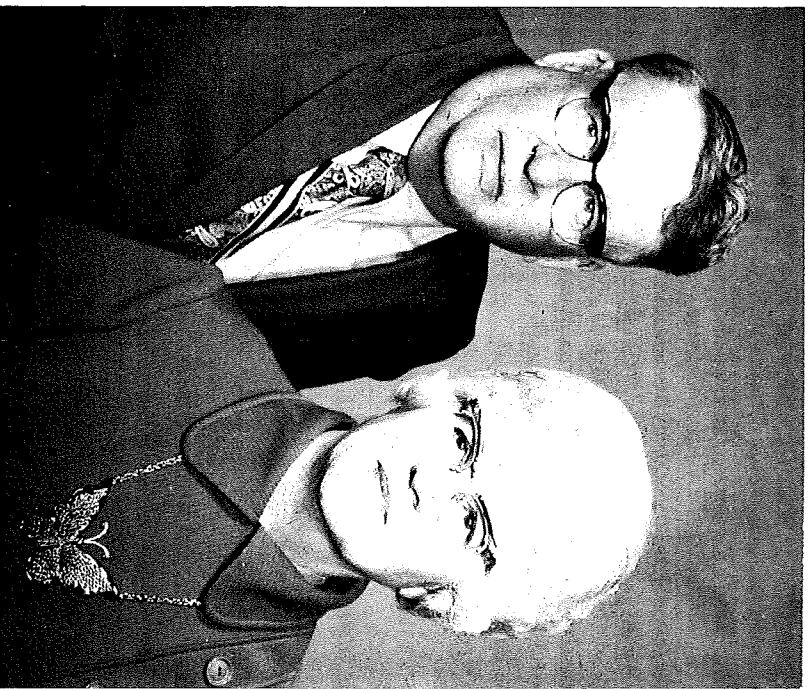
Children born to RALPH DALE and ARLENE ELIZABETH ROWSE GARWOOD:

- (i) JUDY RALENE GARWOOD, first child of Arlene Elizabeth Garwood and Ralph Dale Garwood of the twelfth generation, was born June 10, 1947 at Bassett, Rock County, Nebr. She graduated from the Grace Bible Institute at Omaha, Nebr. in 1970. She was a student missionary in South Africa in 1969 and is now making preparations to return there in the spring of 1973 as a missionary. Address: Box 63, Howard Place, Cate 7450, Republic of South Africa.
- (ii) JANE KATHLEEN GARWOOD LANDAW, second child of Arlene Elizabeth Garwood and Ralph Dale Garwood of the twelfth generation, was born Nov. 13, 1949 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. She married on June 11, 1971 to Harry Ford Landaw, Jr. of Ohio. They were married at the Cedar Creek Beran Mission at Burwell, Nebr. He was born Jan. 31, 1949 to Jaunita and Harry Landaw of Wooster, Ohio. He graduated from the St. Paul Bible College and now attends the Bethel Baptist Seminary at St. Paul, Minn. He is preparing for foreign mission service possibly in Japan. Jane graduated from the St. Paul Bible College in 1971 and is on the college staff. Reside at 4601 Bethel Drive, St. Paul, Minn. 55112.
- (iii) GALA ARLENE GARWOOD, third child of Arlene Elizabeth Rowse Garwood and Ralph Dale Garwood of the twelfth generation, was born at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on Aug. 6, 1956. She is attending the Nebraska Christian High School in Central City, Nebr.
- (iv) ROSS DALE GARWOOD, fourth child of Arlene Elizabeth Rowse Garwood and Ralph Dale Garwood of the twelfth generation, was born Jan. 20, 1960 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr.

* * * * *

VERNON ALLEN LOWERY OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

28. VERNON ALLEN LOWERY, third child of Josephine Mildred Bales Lowery and James Baldwin Lowery of the tenth generation, was born near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebr. on July 26, 1909. He married Belva Grace Cass May 24, 1932 in Bassett, Nebr. She was born Aug. 18, 1910 near Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. to Hattie Engel Cass and Henry DeVerre Cass. Before marriage she was a rural school teacher and later became interested in history and genealogy. Vernon served on the school board, the Garfield-Loup Soil Conservation District as a supervisor and earlier was range inspector for the AAA.



Vernon Allen Lowery and
Belva Grace Cass Lowery

He and his father were in a cattle ranching partnership until his father retired in 1947. He purchased the ranch from his father in 1950 and 1952. He then incorporated it and other land and cattle into The Lowery Ranch Company in 1968. Their three sons were rodeo contestants in their teens and twenty's. In 1970 they purchased a ranch and incorporated it into Lowery Brothers. The two ranches are run in one unified outfit with three separate headquarters.

The Lowery Ranches are certainly examples of what a lot of hard work and effort can do along with good management. The outstanding herd of cattle and extensive acres of grazing land speak to this point strongly. The three Lowery Ranches are located not too far from each other and in an area bordering the Sand Hills some 30 or 35 miles north mostly from Burwell, Nebraska.

Belva is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution (D.A.R.) through the Cass side of the family. She has assisted in compiling a Cass family history which bespeaks her interest in genealogy. Both she and Vernon have talked for years about the possibility of a publication such as this one about the Bailey family. A great gratitude is due them for their push and insistence in seeing it through. Their address is Route 6, Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

Children born to VERNON ALLEN and BELVA GRACE CASS LOWERY:

85. (1) JAMES ALLEN LOWERY born October 10, 1934 in Burwell,

Garfield County, Nebr. Married Aleta Rose Nelson.

86. (ii) MELVIN ROY LOWERY born Feb. 28, 1946 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married Shirley Ann Bumgardner.

87. (iii) VERNON DEVERRE LOWERY born June 30, 1939 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married Sandra Lee Johnson.

JAMES ALLEN LOWERY OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

85. JAMES ALLEN LOWERY, first child of Belva Cass Lowery and Vernon Allen Lowery of the eleventh generation, was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on Oct. 10, 1934. He married Aleta Rose Nelson on June 20, 1954 at Burwell, Nebr. She was born May 7, 1937 at Burwell, Nebr. to Gladys Hackett Nelson and Walter Leslie Nelson. Her hobbies are leather tooling, fancy wedding cakes, ceramics, etc. After graduating from high school, Jim continued his own ranching interests and managed the working crews and machinery repair on his father's ranch and is now manager of the West ranch. He served on the school board, re-districting board, Extension Board, and as a 4H Leader. He is a co-owner of the Lowery Brothers, Inc. and vice president of the Lowery Ranch Company, Inc. Their address is Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

Children born to JAMES ALLEN and ALETA ROSE NELSON LOWERY:

(i) DEBRA KAY LOWERY KELLEY, first child of Aleta Nelson Lowery and James Allen Lowery of the twelfth generation, was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on Aug. 19, 1955. She married Rex Dean Kelley Oct 28, 1972 in an evening ceremony at the Methodist Church in Burwell. He was born April 18, 1954 at Burwell, Nebr. to Florence DeGroff Kelley and Ralph Kelley. He is in the well drilling business with the Kelley Wells, Inc. Reside at Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

(1) Child: Jennifer Lea Kelley born May 2, 1973 at Burwell, Nebr.

(ii) CYNTHIA JEAN LOWERY, second child of James Allen Lowery and Aleta Nelson Lowery of the twelfth generation, was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on Jan. 2, 1958. Cindy was a cheer leader in the ninth grade in 1973.

MELVIN ROY LOWERY OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

86. MELVIN ROY LOWERY, second child of Belva Cass Lowery and Vernon Allen Lowery of the eleventh generation, was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on Feb. 28, 1936. He married Shirley Ann Bumgardner in Albion, Boone County, Nebr. She was born near Ericson, Wheeler County, Nebr. Aug. 16, 1941 to Frances Page Bumgardner and Harold Leon Bumgardner. Beside his ranching interests, Melvin attended the Colorado A & M at Fort Collins in 1955. He was a rodeo contestant with calf roping his speciality, winning third place in that event at the National High School Rodeo near Rapid City, S. Dak. in 1953. He was among the top ten contestants in the Nebraska State Rodeo Assn. of which he was an officer in 1956. He is a member of the school board, foreman of the Lowery East Ranch, an officer in the Lowery Ranch Company, Inc. and co-owner of Lowery Brothers, Inc.,

a cattle enterprise established in 1970. They reside at Burwell, Nebr.

Children born to MELVIN ROY and SHIRLEY ANN BUMGARDNER LOWERY:

(i) LAURA JEAN LOWERY, first child of Melvin Roy and Shirley Ann Lowery of the twelfth generation, was born on Apr. 22, 1961 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr.

(ii) RUTH ANN LOWERY, second child of Melvin Roy and Shirley Ann Lowery of the twelfth generation, was born April 15, 1962 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr.

(iii) FRED GLEN LOWERY, third child of Melvin Roy and Shirley Ann Lowery of the twelfth generation, was born Nov. 26, 1965 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr.

(iv) JEAN MARIA LOWERY, fourth child of Melvin Roy and Shirley Ann Lowery of the twelfth generation, was born April 18, 1971 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr.

VERNON DEVERRE LOWERY OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

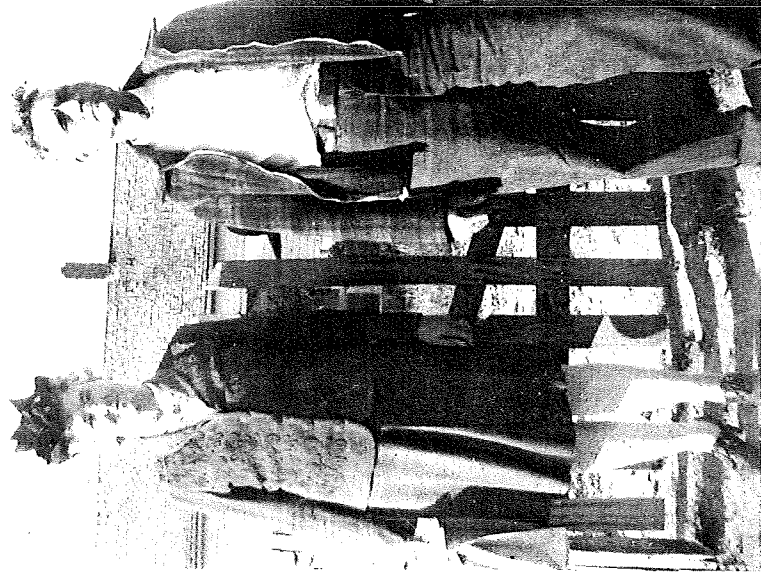
87. VERNON DEVERRE LOWERY (called Zeke) third child of Belva Cass Lowery and Vernon Allen Lowery of the eleventh generation, was born at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on his grandfather, James Lowery's ranch on June 30, 1939. He married Sandra Lynn Johnson on Oct. 24, 1965 at Burwell, Nebr. She was born on March 29, 1943 at Burwell, Nebr. to Hazel Brechbill Johnson and George Johnson. She graduated from the University of Nebraska and was a teacher. He attended the University of Nebraska and was in the army 1962-1964 in A Co. 1st ARB 41st Inf. 2nd A.D. He participated in an army training maneuver called Operation Big Lift in Germany in Nov. 1963, and also in Desert Strike in Southwestern U.S. in 1964. He is a co-owner of Lowery Brothers, Inc., a cattle ranch enterprise, and an officer and manager in the Lowery Ranch, Inc. Reside in Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

* * * * *

HENRY ALLEN BALES OF THE TENTH GENERATION

8. HENRY ALLEN BALES, third child of Emma Armenia Bailey Bales and James Irvin Bales was born in Oakland, Pottawattamie County, Iowa, May 28, 1880. He married Nellie May McKinney on December 24, 1917. She was born in San Jacinto, Riverside County, California on May 27, 1894. Henry Bales died at his home in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebraska on May 7, 1951. He and his wife were married 33 years.

At age 6, Henry moved with his parents to a homestead in southern Holt County, Nebraska, in 1886. He well remembered the pioneer days of his childhood and hardly a January 12 went by but what he retold about the blizzard of 1888 and how they had to break up and burn part of their furniture to keep from freezing to death. Many people did freeze to death in that violent storm.



Henry Allen & Nellie May
McKinney Bales taken soon
after their marriage and
nearly thirty years later.

In 1895 the family moved to Valley County, Nebraska and later to a farm near Burwell in Garfield County. Henry was a young man now and he homesteaded a place on the Calamus River near where his parents lived at that time. The pioneer years taught him to be diligent about his work and to be very thrifty. In 1918 soon after he was married, he bought a farm in Tripp County, South Dakota. This place bordered the Nebraska state line. The family lived there until 1930 when they moved to a farm 3 miles north of Burwell. In 1959 he sold this farm and retired to Burwell.

Henry was one of the first to put in irrigation when the dry years hit in the early 30's. His place was right on the river and he pumped water to his fields. Ray Goehring, the man who purchased the farm from Henry continues to keep up the permit from the state to pump water from the North Loup River. Henry sold gravel for the first paved streets in Burwell and with this money purchased his first tractor. However, he had always taken pride in his horses and had some good teams. When he had his farm sale it was especially hard for him to see his horses go.

Henry Bales was a well respected man in his community and his judgement was often sought by other people. He could play the violin well, as did his father before him. In the years before his marriage, he, his father, and brother James played for dances. In later years, Henry and his sons would sometimes play in the evenings for their own entertainment. Jim and Allen play the violin a little but their talents lie more to the guitar and banjo. His son, Allen, now has the violin which Henry owned at the time of his death. Not long before he died, Henry sold the violin on which he had become so well known for his fiddling. Roy Nightengale, a citizen of Burwell, purchased this instrument for one hundred dollars.

Henry was a quiet man who stayed home and tended to business. He traveled but little in his lifetime. He made a few trips to western Nebraska to visit his parents and sisters and in 1937 took his family on a trip to Minnesota. He visited along the way with the Dakota relatives on the Bailey side. In 1950 they visited family and friends in California. Nellie McKinney Bales now resides at Route 2, North Loup, Nebr. 68859.

Children born to HENRY ALLEN and NELLIE MAY MCKINNEY BALES:

29. (i) DORIS LURA BALES born Nov. 8, 1920 at Wewela, Tripp County, S. Dak. Married EVERETT EUGENE YOUNG.

30. (ii) HENRY JAMES BALES born Nov. 28, 1923 at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. M1 CELIA ELDERS; M2 PATRICIA GRUBER.

31. (iii) ALLEN ELSWORTH BALES born Aug. 1926 at Wewela, Tripp County, S. Dak. Married COLLEEN MAE LUTH.

DORIS LURA BALES YOUNG OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

29. DORIS LURA BALES, first child of Henry Allen Bales and Nellie May McKinney Bales was born in Wewela, Tripp County, S. Dak. November 8, 1920. She married Everett Eugene Young in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebraska on March 8, 1940. He was born in Octavia, Butler County, Nebraska on June 26, 1914. They have resided on the same farm in Garfield County from the time of their marriage until the present. Their address is Route 2, Box 163, Burwell, Nebraska 68823.

Doris graduated from Burwell High School in 1939 and taught two years in rural schools. Later when the need arose, she renewed her certificate by taking off-campus and correspondence classes with the University of Nebraska and taught her own children for a time.

Doris and her husband have felt a definite call of God in their lives. They have fellowship with various Christian groups and it has been a great joy to them to see all of their children accept and live the Christian life. At present they are both Awana Club Leaders, a Christian club for boys and girls.

Everett is a member of the Loup Valley Gideon Camp and Doris is president of the Auxiliary. They enjoy their work very much. They have both been 4-H Leaders at various times. Photography is one of Doris's hobbies and she likes to keep photo albums. She enjoys an occasional ride in the old horse-drawn buggy that her husband keeps for parades

and other events. Everett has always been interested in breaking and training horses. Their sons have all learned a certain amount of this skill from their father and Harold and LaVern are especially good at it.

Children of DORIS LURA BALES YOUNG and EVERETT EUGENE YOUNG:

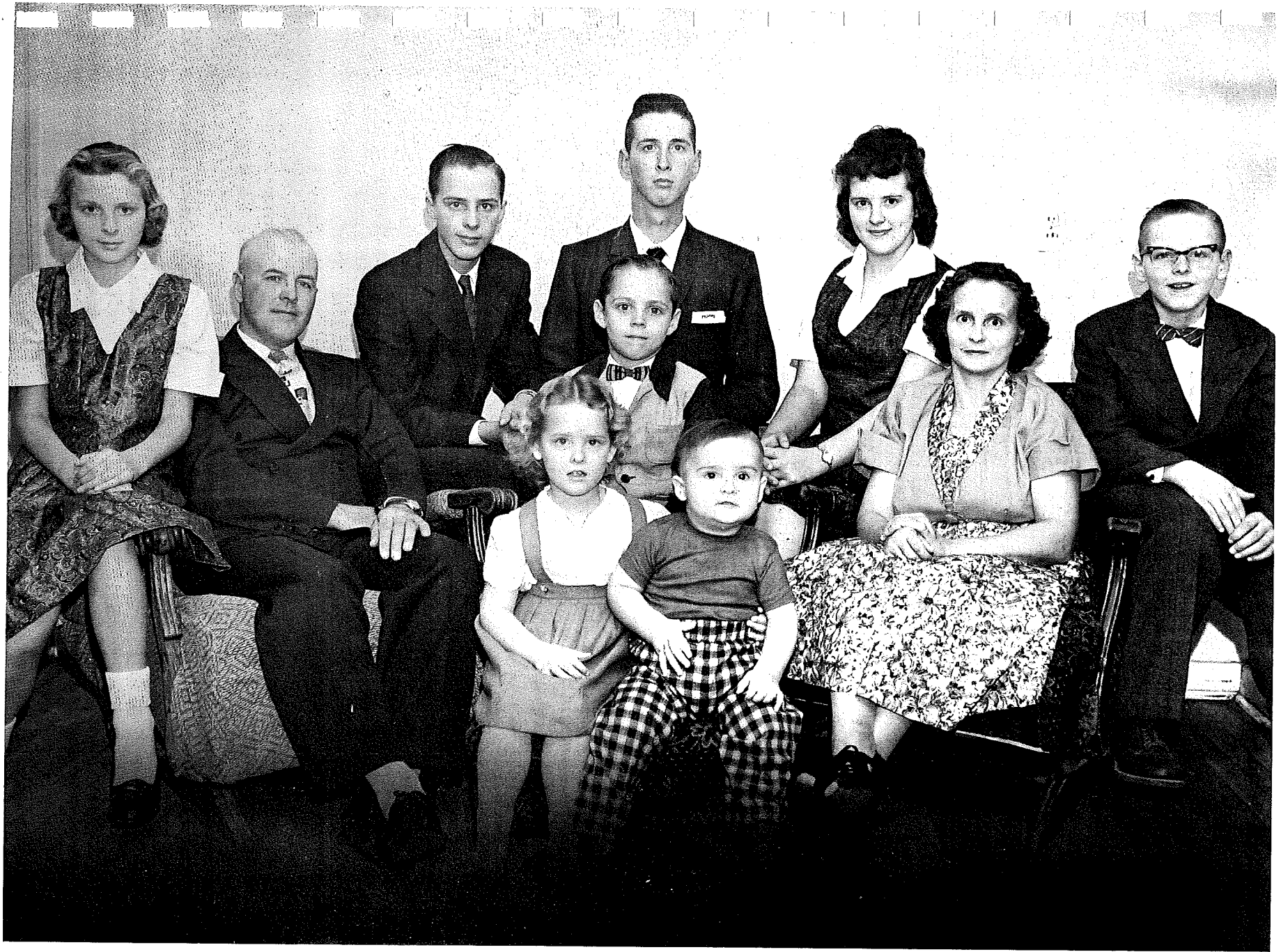
(i) ROSE MARIE YOUNG, first child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on May 27, 1941; died May 28, 1941.

(ii) MARLAN WAYNE YOUNG, second child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young was born in Burwell, Garfield Co., Nebr. June 20, 1942. He graduated from Burwell High School in 1960 and enrolled at Grace Bible Institute in Omaha, Nebr. Sept. 1960. He joined the U.S. Navy in Jan. 1962 and saw 6 months duty in the Southeast Asia area. He received his discharge in May 1966 and then spent eighteen months in Australia working in the field of electronics in the Perth and Sydney areas. He enlisted in the U.S. Marine Corps in Jan. 1968 and spent one year in Vietnam. He was discharged in Jan. 1972. On Dec. 31, 1972 he married Rosemary Johnson, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Elmer Johnson of Cambridge, Minnesota. Marlan and his wife have purchased a business place in Burwell and have a Christian Book Store and small appliance repair shop. Marlan also works forty hours a week for the city. They reside at 150 North Highway 11, Burwell, Nebr. 68823.

(1) Child: HEIDI SUE YOUNG, born Oct. 25, 1973 at Burwell, Nebr.

(iii) BEVERLY ANN YOUNG GRUVER, third child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation, was born at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. June 13, 1945. She graduated from Burwell High School in 1962 and from Grace Bible Institute, Omaha, Nebr. in June 1967. She graduated from the University of Nebraska in Jan. 1969 and taught in junior high in Columbus, Nebr. and at Nebraska Christian High School in Central City, Nebr. She married David Noel Gruver of Oklahoma, in Burwell, Nebr. Aug. 2, 1970. He is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Charles Gruver, Rt. 4, Siloam Springs, Arkansas 72761. Dave's father went to China as a missionary when a young man, returning to the states when China closed her doors to the U.S. At age 40, he married and he and his wife went to Africa as missionaries. Dave, Beverly's husband, lived 12 years in Africa with his parents.

At the time of Dave's marriage to Beverly, he was with the U.S. Army and had just returned from a 12 month tour of duty in Thailand. Beverly was a secretary at the University of Oklahoma for a time and then she and her husband taught at Santa Cruz, Bolivia, South America. They returned home in June, 1973 and Dave is now teaching social studies in junior high in Chickasha, Oklahoma.



Thelma Irene Everett Lavern Marlan Wayne Beverly Ann Kenneth Eugene
 Everett Eugene Harold Duane Doris Lura
 Carolyn Louise Elwyn Dean

THE YOUNG FAMILY about 1961.

Beverly and David are currently enrolled in evening classes at the Univ. of Oklahoma at Norman, driving 40 miles each way to attend classes. They both will be attending the 1974 summer school session. Dave has his Masters Degree and is working toward his Doctorate; Beverly is working toward her Masters Degree. They live at 1710 South 21st Street, Chickasha, Oklahoma 73018.

(1) Child: BETH ERIKA GRUVER born Jan. 15, 1974 at Chickasha, Oklahoma.

(iv) EVERETT LAVERN YOUNG, fourth child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation, was born at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Aug. 6, 1946. He graduated from Burwell High School in 1964 and from Briercrest Bible Institute, Caronport, Saskatchewan, Canada in April 1968. He served an internship with Gospel Mission in South America, Pompton Plains, New Jersey from Sept. 1968 to Jan. 1969. He began serving his first term as missionary to Chile, South America in Nov. 1969. He came home in July 1973 but expects to return to Chile at a later date. At present he is studying at the Philadelphia College of the Bible in Pennsylvania.

LaVern is engaged to be married to Naomi Chappell who is employed by a newspaper company in Philadelphia. She has applied to go as a missionary to Chile with the same mission that LaVern is with. The Gospel Mission of South America is headquartered at 21 Evan Place, Pompton Plains, New Jersey. They have missionaries in Chile, Argentina, and Uruguay. Since LaVern has been in Chile, he goes by his first name "Everett" because the name LaVern does not translate easily into the Spanish language. His parents have always called him by his middle name to distinguish him from his father. The children of the other missionaries call him "Uncle Everett" as is the custom among missionaries. When he is on the field his address is Correo 11 Casilla 15097, Santiago, Chile. Otherwise, he can be reached at the home of his parents.

(v) THELMA IRENE YOUNG, fifth child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation, was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. April 4, 1948. She graduated from Burwell High School in 1966 and from Briercrest Bible Institute, Caronport, Saskatchewan, Canada in 1970. She toured Europe during the summer of 1971; then was employed by the Medical Supply Plant in Holdrege, Nebr. in Jan. 1972.

She was killed in a car accident near Gillette, Wyo. Feb. 12, 1973. She had driven to Miles City, Montana to spend the weekend with a friend who was soon to be married. Thelma was to have been Maid of Honor. After the accident her friend said no one could take Thelma's place so did not have a Maid of Honor at her wedding. She was a sweet, Christian girl and is sorely missed by her family and all who knew her.

(vi) KENNETH EUGENE YOUNG, sixth child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation, was born at Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. July 1, 1949. He graduated from Burwell High School in 1967, and then attended Briercrest Bible Institute, Caronport, Saskatchewan, Canada. He graduated from Montana Institute of the Bible, Billings, Mont. in 1971. He was youth Pastor at the Church of God in Billings and Assistant Pastor at a Community Church at Winnett, Montana. He also worked on a ranch near there. He is now with a Christian Day School in Billings. His plans for the future include marriage to Virginia Gaub on Aug. 24, 1974. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. David Gaub of Miles City, Mont. Kenneth E. Young lives at 1525 Shiloh Road, Billings, Montana 59102.

(vii) HAROLD DUANE YOUNG, seventh child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation, was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on October 12, 1953. He graduated from Burwell High School in 1971 and is now attending Briercrest Bible Institute in Caronport, Saskatchewan, Canada. He graduated in April 1974.

(viii) CAROLYN LOUISE YOUNG, eighth child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation, was born in Ord, Valley County, Nebr. Jan. 18, 1956. She will graduate from Burwell High School in May 1974 and after a year at home will enter Bible College.

(ix) ELMYN DEAN YOUNG, ninth child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation, was born in Ord, Valley County, Nebr. Aug. 7, 1959. He is attending school in Burwell, Nebraska.

(x) MARY ELLEN YOUNG, tenth child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation, was born in Ord, Valley County, Nebr. June 24, 1961. She is attending school in Burwell, Nebraska.

(xi) EDWIN ALLEN YOUNG, eleventh child of Doris Lura Bales Young and Everett Eugene Young of the eleventh generation was stillborn in Ord, Valley County, Nebr. on Aug. 18, 1962.

HENRY JAMES BALES OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

30. HENRY JAMES BALES, second child of Henry Allen Bales and Nellie May McKinney was born in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. on Nov. 28, 1923. The family home was in Wewela, South Dakota at the time. He married Celia Elders of Lincoln Nebraska on May 20, 1951. "Jim" as he is known, served in the U.S. Army in World War II and was stationed in Panama, near the Panama Canal for nearly 3 years. He has worked at various farm and city jobs.

He was married secondly on Mar. 6, 1959 to Patricia Shruber of Columbus, Ohio. They were married at Columbus.

Children of HENRY JAMES BALES and CELIA ELDERS BALES:

(i) MAXINE MAY BALES, first child of Henry James Bales and Celia Elders Bales, was born at Ord, Valley County, Nebr. July 23, 1952.

(ii) ROBERT JAMES BALES, second child of Henry James Bales and Celia Elders Bales, was born on Jan. 26, 1955.

Child of HENRY JAMES BALES and PATRICIA SHRUBER BALES:

(i) DAVID ALLEN BALES, first child of Henry James Bales and Patricia Shruber Bales, was born in Columbus, Ohio on June 28, 1960.



Jim Bales

ALLEN ELLSWORTH BALES OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

31. ALLEN ELLSWORTH BALES, third child of Henry Allen Bales and Nellie May McKinney was born in Wewela, Tripp County, S. Dak. Aug. 1926. He married Colleen Mae Luth at Grand Island, Nebr. Dec. 7, 1947. She was

Allen Ellsworth Bales and his family.

Back row: Judy, Allen & Colleen.

Front row: Gary, Marilyn, & Steven.



born Aug. 1928, the daughter of Max and Margaret Bovee. During World War II, Allen served with the U.S. Army and was stationed most of the time in Italy. After the service they farmed for a number of years at North Loup and Dannebrog, Nebr. In recent years he has been employed as a truck driver in Grand Island, Nebr. Residence: 223 No. Lane, Alda, Nebr. 68810.

Children of ALLEN ELLSWORTH BALES and COLLEEN MAE LUTH BALES:

- (i) JUDY LYNN BALES, first child of Allen Ellsworth Bales and Colleen Mae Luth Bales of the eleventh generation, was born in Grand Island, Hall County, Nebr. Nov. 19, 1948. Judy graduated from Dannebrog High School in 1967 and from the Grand Island School of Business in 1968. On May 23, 1969 she married Rex Lathen, son of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Lathen at Grand Island, Nebr. Prior to her marriage, Judy was employed by Radio Station KMMJ in Grand Island. Judy and Rex lived for a while in Muskegon, Michigan but returned to Grand Island in 1973. He is employed in the advertising department of KMMJ. Reside: 239 South Lakeside Drive, Grand Island, Nebr. 68801.

- (1) Child: DARREN PAUL LATHEN was born Feb. 7, 1971 in Muskegon, Muskegon County, Michigan.

- (2) Child: LAURA ANN LATHEN was born May 29, 1974 in Grand Island, Nebraska.

- (ii) MICHAEL HENRY BALES, second child of Allen Ellsworth Bales and Colleen Mae Luth Bales of the eleventh generation, was born in Grand Island, Hall County, Nebr. April 11, 1950. He died in May 1951.

- (iii) STEVEN ALLEN BALES, third child of Allen Ellsworth Bales and Colleen Mae Luth Bales of the eleventh generation, was born in Grand Island, Hall County, Nebr. Aug. 26, 1952. He graduated from Grand Island High School in 1970.

- (iv) GARY LEE BALES, fourth child of Allen Ellsworth Bales and Colleen Mae Luth Bales of the eleventh generation, was born in Grand Island, Hall County, Nebr. on Dec. 28, 1956.

- (v) MARILYN MARGARET BALES, fifth child of Allen Ellsworth Bales and Colleen Mae Luth Bales of the eleventh generation, was born in Grand Island, Hall County, Nebr. on Aug. 11, 1958.

* * * * *

SARAH SOPHIA BALES HISE OF THE TENTH GENERATION

- 9. SARAH SOPHIA BALES HISE, always called "Sadie," fifth child of Emma Bailey Bales and James Irvin Bales, was born Sept. 17, 1885 in Dublin (now Primrose) Boone County, Nebraska. She married George Bradford Hise on January 20, 1904 in Ord, Valley County, Nebraska. He was born on September 17, 1879 in Luray, Clark County, Missouri, the only child of James Tillman Hise and Nancy Elizabeth Mattley Hise. His father

died of pneumonia when George was 18 months old. The boy, at age 6, began helping his mother make a living for the two of them by selling popcorn balls. At this tender age, he was challenged to overcome hardships and trials. He became a courageous soul that surmounted all. When George was twenty, he and his mother both seeing better opportunities "out west" moved to Garfield County, Nebraska in 1899, where they filed on adjoining homesteads 4 miles east of Burwell.

As an infant, Sadie Bales moved with her parents, sister Josie, and brother Henry to Southern Holt County in Nebraska, where they experienced all the rigors and denials of pioneering. Historians tell us that it was not the extremely poor people who migrated westward. The ones who traveled to the frontier had to have good horses and a durable wagon, large supplies of foodstuffs and equipment, at least a little money, and of course, boundless energy and ambition. We owe them much!

In her later years, Sadie wrote in retrospect, that "The old homestead has long since disappeared; this land was never meant to be farmed. It has now gone back to grass and is a paradise for cattle." Another interesting paper about her life on the homestead is her long list of "Things We Had." Just a part of this word picture is given here: Sand too hot for bare feet, sandburrs, tumble weeds, straw ticks for the beds, prairie chickens, quail and grouse; a twenty-foot sand blowout to roll and play in, a rain barrel (not much water in it but oh, how much fun to holler down); cornmeal mush, sometimes with raisins; popcorn with milk and raisins, 'slip-go-down' - a white lumpy gravy made with egg and flour thickening (a wonder it didn't kill us); a big jar of honey on the top pantry shelf - used mostly for medicine when we had a bad cough, a very large wooden bucket of apple jelly from the store, dried apples, plums, sweet-corn and pumpkin; wild berries, lye hominy, spearment tea, sour dough pancakes, sassafras tea to thin the blood after a long cold winter; a big wheese mold, a dasher churn - we thought the butter would never come so we sang "Come Butter, Come," stick candy once every three months or so when we went to town, a little old cream check, a grindstone we turned by hand, a cob room inclosed on the porch, a walking plow, traveling peddlers selling their wares, flies - and no spray, sand fleas, homemade soap and a big iron kettle to make it in, prairie fires, blizzards, a dinner bell that clanged in code - 2 taps would mean the cow is out - 5 taps meant company is coming, Pa, a whole darn wagon load; bustles and choker collars, hair rats, sunbonnets, tin tableware with bone handles, a few books, sulphur and molasses when we were sick, wild flowers to pick - bluebells, yellow sweet peas, and many more.

When Sadie was 9 years old, the family moved to Valley County, Nebraska where she grew to womanhood. It was the fashion in those days to have play parties. The young people gathered at old Fort Hartsuff where there was plenty of room and huge fireplaces. They would sing and dance to the tunes of Skip To My Lou, Miller Boy, Old Dan Tucker, Little Brown Jug, The Needles Eye, and the Little Reg Wagon. They played such games as Blind Man's Bluff, Run Sheep Run, Pump Pump Pull Away, Crack the Whip and the new card games called Flinch and Old Maid. They had spelling bees, debating societies, literaries, hay rides, taffy pulls, horse racing, ball games, box suppers, skating parties, shooting matches, husking bees, and once in a blue moon the Ringling Brothers Circus would come to town.



Sarah (Sadie) Sophia Bales Hise and George Bradford Hise on their wedding day and 50 years later on their Golden Wedding Anniversary.

Years later Sadie wrote, "Few children were born so rich in poverty." She also wrote, "One night my best friend gave a party and I fell in love with a wonderful new man at the party. We ate from one plate, one cup, one spoon as we were supposed to do. My first time eating Jello dessert."

The lives of a couple who live together over fifty years become so inextricably woven together that is it impossible to write of one without the other. After their marriage, George and Sadie lived in a sod house on his homestead. Later they and his mother who lived with them for 45 years, moved to Burwell, an up-and-coming little town with plank walks and hitching posts. George was an auctioneer and a building contractor. In fact, he tried his hand at many things - a true pioneer spirit if there ever was one. He was fire chief for 9 years and served on the Town Board for many years. In 1919 they moved to Morrill, a thriving little town in western Nebraska where he was a successful realtor until the boom days became depression days. The family, as most everyone else of the times, weathered the crises. Never daunted, George always managed to make a living with imagination and flair, and at the same time helped others along the way.

Sadie was a member of the Methodist Church. She joined the Rebekah Lodge in Burwell in 1912 and served as Noble Grand several times, both in Burwell and in Morrill. She was District Deputy Grand President at Morrill in 1930. The Decoration of Chivalry was conferred on Sadie in 1946 and she was a member of this lodge for 53 years. She also belonged to the Order of Eastern Star and W.C.T.U.

While Sadie was still a young woman, a gradual loss of hearing began and progressed until it eventually became a one hundred percent loss. As time went on, she became introspective; she was always well-read and knowledgeable on many subjects. In spite of almost total deafness, she developed her talents and was a very creative person, sharing the fruits of her mind, heart and hands with everyone whose path crossed hers. She was skilled in oil painting and used a wide variety of media to carry out her art and craft ideas. Because it was difficult for her to communicate verbally with others, she poured out her thoughts on paper. She had many articles and poems printed in local newspapers for her family's pleasure. She once wrote, "Those who overcome their handicaps and take their place in the world are transformed by a depth of spirit that others can hardly measure...we haven't wasted our pain; we have a closeness to God that few so-called normal people have experienced. Self-pity destroys personality. We must accept ourselves and make the most of what we have... attitude can make the difference between success and failure, happiness or unhappiness."

In 1929 the Hises purchased a farm in Gering, almost at the foot of the Scotts Bluff National Monument. They built a home and lived there the next 20 years. It was on this place that they had so much trouble getting water but it never occurred to them to leave because of this problem. Sadie's "Story of our Wells" is most interesting to read.

They built their last home at 1424 17th Avenue in Scottsbluff and moved there in 1949. Sadie and George celebrated their golden anniversary on Sunday, Jan. 24, 1954. Plans for an open house had to be dropped due to

the illness of Mr. Hise but the immediate family spent the day with them and there was much reminiscing of days long gone. One of the many pictures taken that day was of Mrs. Allen Kelley, most recent bride in the family, modeling Sadie's wedding dress.

George Hise died July 22, 1957. Sadie Bales Hise died July 9, 1965. Both are buried in the Westlawn Cemetery, Gering, Nebraska.

Children born to GEORGE BRADFORD and SARAH SOPHIA BALES HISE:

32. (i) INEZ MAUDE HISE born January 26, 1905 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married ELLIS JOHN KELLEY.
33. (ii) JAMES EDWARD HISE born Feb. 13, 1906 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married ELIZABETH ADELINE JOHNSON.
34. (iii) KENNETH GEORGE HISE born Nov. 11, 1908 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married MAXINE IONE LAUDENSLAGER.
35. (iv) LEONA IMOGENE HISE born Mar. 29, 1911 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married SCOTT EVAN ALLISON.

INEZ MAUDE HISE KELLEY OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

32. INEZ MAUDE HISE KELLEY, first child of Sarah Sophia (Sadie) Bales Hise and George Bradford Hise was born Jan. 26, 1905 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebraska. She married Ellis John Kelley Nov. 24, 1926 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebraska. He was born Dec. 11, 1903 in Ash Grove, Greene County, Missouri, the son of Edward Robert Kelley and Bertha Natrulia Waddle Kelley. Ellis John Kelley died Aug. 13, 1953 in Scottsbluff, Nebraska. He was buried Aug. 17, 1953 in Valley View Cemetery in Torrington, Wyoming.

Inez moved with her parents from Burwell to Morrill, Nebraska in 1919. She graduated from Morrill High School in 1923 and attended the University of Nebraska the following year. In the fall of 1924 she entered the teaching profession in a three-pupil school near Ardmore, South Dakota. She drove a horse and buggy to school which was a new experience indeed for a girl who had always lived in town. The next year she rode horseback ten miles each day. The next three years she taught the upper grades in a consolidated two-teacher school near Morrill, Nebr., where many of her students were almost as old as she was. Then - time out to rear a family of three. The family lived at various times in Morrill, Nebr., Cheyenne, Wyo. and Lingle, Wyo.

They purchased a farm ten miles west of Torrington in 1943 and moved there in 1945. In 1954, 25 years after her last teaching experience, a job came her way and she started teaching again. Her family was now grown and she was widowed. After 3 years in a small rural school she accepted a position in the elementary school in Lingle, Wyoming. She taught the second grade thirteen years, being principal of the grade school for four years. Along with a full time teaching assignment, she earned college credits at the University of Wyoming, Chadron State Teachers College and Goshen County Community College (now called Eastern Wyoming College). She received a Bachelor of Arts Degree from the Univ-



Inez Maude Hise
Kelley and Ellis
John Kelley.

versity of Wyoming in 1961 at the age of 53. This did not seem at all strange as the colleges were full of middle-aged women who were completing their educations after they had raised families. She is a member of Kappa Delta Pi National Education Honor Society and her name appears in the 1970 edition of "Outstanding Educators of America," chosen on the basis of civic and professional achievements. For several years she was a supervising teacher of student teachers from the University of Wyoming. She retired in 1970 but has retained her interest in the field of education. She still does considerable substitute teaching and for a time did some teaching in the Adult Education Department at Eastern Wyoming College.

She has been a licensed real estate salesman in the State of Wyoming since 1962. She belongs to the Methodist Church of Torrington, the Eastern Star, a Study Club and American Legion Auxiliary in Lingle, the Rebekah Lodge in Cheyenne, the University of Wyoming Alumni Association, and the D.A.R. (Daughters of the American Revolution) in Scottsbluff, Nebr. Any female descendant of Emma Bailey Bales may join D.A.R. on Inez Kelley's number. Write to her.

She went on several geography tours sponsored by Chadron State Teachers College. These trips included all of the western states, Mexico and Hawaii; central and western Canada and Alaska, the southern and eastern states and the Bahama Islands, southeast Canada, the New England States and Washington D.C.; the European countries of France, The Netherlands,

Germany, Austria, Switzerland, Italy, Spain, Portugal, Isle of Capri, and England.

After her husband's premature death, Inez stayed on at the farm, living there alone for 20 years. She sold the place in 1973 and moved into a new home located at 2426 Main St., Torrington, Wyo. 82240.

Children born to ELLIS JOHN KELLEY and INEZ MAUDE HISE KELLEY:

- (1) ALLEN DEE KELLEY, first child of Inez Maude Hise Kelley and Ellis John Kelley of the eleventh generation, was born Nov. 15, 1930 in Wheatland, Platte County, Wyoming. He started to school at age 4 in Morrill, Nebr. In 1936 he moved with his parents to Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyo. where he attended the lower elementary grades. The family then moved to Lingle, Goshen County, Wyo. in 1939. As a child living in a small town during World War II days and at a time when available labor forces were at an all time low, Allen hoed beans and picked potatoes in the fields. For this patriotic work he received a U.S. Crop Corps Certificate of Service.

Taking piano lessons for a year when he was a fifth grader was not one of his loves. His first recital program finished that phase of his education. He graduated from the eighth grade in 1944. Even though he had the measles at the time, the school officials requested his presence so, with the doctor's permission he attended graduation exercises. His diploma was signed by the same County Superintendent who signed his mother's 8th grade diploma. In 1945 he moved with his parents to a farm 10 miles west of Torrington, Wyo. Farm life was a new experience for the entire family.

Allen participated in FFA and 4-H Club work and won many ribbons and cash prizes with his registered Berkshire pigs. This project alone netted him almost enough money to pay for his first year in college. He was a charter member of DeMolay, Max Burk Chapter in Torrington. He graduated from Torrington High School in 1948 in a class of 87 members. He was awarded a Sear-Roebuck Foundation Scholarship and attended the University of Wyoming as an agricultural major. He transferred to the Methodist Church in Torrington in 1951 but later joined the Lutheran Church.

He entered the U.S. Marine Corps Sept. 16, 1951 as a selective service volunteer. He took basic training in San Diego, Calif. and was assigned to Demolition and Mine Warfare School at Camp Lejeune, No. Carolina. He then went to Camp Pendleton for advanced infantry training which all Marines take, after which he was transferred to Korea and assigned to A. Company, 1st. Engineer Battalion, 1st Marine Division. While in Korea his primary duty was to detect and disarm land mines when on reconnaissance patrols

in the heavily mined "No Man's Land." One of his more exciting days was when he was assigned to take part in a raid on a strongly held enemy position called Taedaksan which was part of the Chinese Main Line of Resistance. Forty-seven percent of the Marines taking part in that raid became casualties in a period of 3 hours. In some places the opposing positions were only 300 yards apart. He attended N.C.O. School in Korea for several weeks and was then assigned to duty as an instructor in demolition warfare. Quote, "We were allowed only one mistake." He was awarded a medal with Combat "V" in recognition of heroic services in Korea and was given a special meritorious promotion. At the end of his tour of duty, he returned to the U.S. aboard the U.S. General John Pope.

Allen married Audrey Lou Perryman Aug. 22, 1953 in Torrington, Goshen County, Wyo. The service was performed by the Rev. William Borneman in the English Lutheran Church of Our Savior. Audrey was born Sept. 2, 1933 in Torrington to John Luke Perryman and Esther Caroline Miller Perryman, who were in the grocery business for many years. Audrey graduated from Torrington High School in 1951. She was a member of the National Honor Society and took part in Band and Pep Club. She attended Chadron State Teachers College where she was a member of Zeta Alpha Sorority and the Lutheran Student Association. She played the clarinet in the college band and the Studio Band. At the time of her marriage, she was employed by Kellam Drug in Torrington, Wyo.

After his discharge from the Marine Corps, Allen took over his parents farm because of the ill health of his father. He was engaged in farming and livestock feeding for the next 5 years. He was then employed as District Supervisor of County Weed and Pest Control in Goshen County, Wyo. Part of his work was to give talks to Ag classes in the various high schools in the county. He was frequently called upon to give illustrated lectures at different ag meetings. One time he was on the program at a five state meeting in Denver.

In March 1965 he was employed by the U.S. Dept. of Agriculture and was appointed Agricultural Research Technician at the Irrigated Agriculture Research and Extension Center located in Prosser, Wash. He has maintained this position to the present time. In part, his work is to find and devise better methods of aquatic weed control and to determine the effect of herbicides on growth and yield of crops. In research there are no two days alike - improvising and imagination are the tools of the trade. He has authored and co-authored several government bulletins. To qualify for the job in Prosser, he was required to learn Scuba (self-contained underwater breathing apparatus). Allen was always a very good swimmer, at one time being on the swim team at the University of Wyoming so Scuba was right in his line. As a grand finale, the course demanded what was called a graduation dive. This was accomplished in the Pacific Ocean off the coast of San Juan Island. After completing his

training he became a certified Scuba Diver. Because the Columbia Basin in Central and Eastern Washington was once a part of the Great American Desert, and there is still much unclaimed land there, the research divers have sometimes been referred to as "Desert Divers." These scientist in their wet-suits are making great progress in their studies of insidious aquatic weeds in the 100-foot wide irrigation channels and in the smaller canals.

Possessing seemingly unlimited energy, Allen launched a sideline business of spraying weeds and insects. He operated the Valley Weed Control Service until it became too time consuming to carry on in addition to his regular job at the Research Center. After selling his spray business, he took on a short term moonlighting job in the scale house at the Kraft Grape Processing Plant. In a few weeks each fall, he earned enough to provide the family with a few "extras."

For several years Allen took an active part in the leadership of the Boy Scout Webelos group both in Torrington and in Prosser. He likes to spend some of his spare time doing oil painting. The Kelleys are good workers in the Messiah Lutheran Church of Prosser. They own their own home and reside at 951 Alice St., Prosser, Wash. 99350.

(1) Child: STEPHEN JOHN KELLEY, was born Sept. 30, 1954 in Torrington, Goshen County, Wyo. He attended private kindergarten and grades 1-4 in Torrington, Wyo. and grades 5-12 in Prosser, Wash. getting a GED diploma in 1973. He is an industrious young man, shows artistic ability, and likes to play the guitar and accordion. He is employed at the Agriculture Research Center in Prosser.

(2) Child: MICHAEL ALLEN KELLEY was born Sept. 11, 1956 in Torrington, Goshen County, Wyo. He attended private kindergarten and grades 1-2 in Torrington. He moved with his parents to Prosser, Wash. in 1965 and is now attending high school there. He will graduate in 1975 and is currently considering going into the field of electronics.

(3) Child: CARA LEE KELLEY was born Sept. 21, 1966 in Prosser, Benton County, Wash. She attends Prosser Elementary School and loves ever minute of it.

(ii) EVELYN JEAN KELLEY WERKLE (always called Jean or Jeanie) second child of Inez Maude Hise Kelley and Ellis John Kelley of the eleventh generation, was born May 18, 1932 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She moved with her parents to Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyo. in 1936 and attended kindergarten and first grade there. The family moved to Lingle, Wyo. in Jan. 1939 where she attended school through the seventh grade. She took piano lessons for awhile and belonged to 4-H

clubs 4 years. She became an excellent seamstress. In 1945 the family moved to a farm near Torrington, Wyo.

When she was in high school she belonged to National Honor Society and took an active part in Future Homemakers of America, being president of Torrington Chapter of the FHA and secretary of the Southeast District of the state. She was elected as a delegate to represent this organization at a regional meet in Santa Barbara, Calif. during the summer of 1949. This was a busy summer - she belonged to Girl Scouts and went to Yellowstone Park with them. She belonged to Job's Daughters in Torrington and now is a member of the Order of Eastern Star in Torrington.

She graduated from Torrington High School in 1950 and attended Goshen County Community College (now called Eastern Wyoming College). She worked in the Dean's office the next fall.

She married William Frederick Werkele July 22, 1951 in the Methodist Church of Torrington where both are members. He was born July 12, 1932 in Bayard, Morrill County, Nebr. to Fred and Lydia Schmidt Werkele. Before their marriage they came in one night, awakened her parents and announced their engagement. Mom, thinking 18 was a little young to embark upon the sea of matrimony, sleepily announce, "Not until you own a house." That will do it, she thought to herself. But - she underestimated the resourcefulness of this nice young man. The next day, Bill took his savings and made a substantial down payment on a home in Torrington. They have owned their own homes ever since.

At age 18, Bill started working for the Wyoming Highway Dept. He was transferred from Torrington to Laramie, Wyo. in 1960 and was survey chief for 5 years. They lived there until he was promoted to the Wyoming Highway headquarters office in Cheyenne. He was assigned to the Contracts and Estimates Branch as an Engineering Technician. They had a home built at 4732 Greybull Avenue and moved into it in August 1965. They still reside at this address. Bill has a green thumb and his yard is always beautiful. He was 4-H Garden Club leader for a time. He was also a machinist in the Wyoming National Guard for 12 years. Jean and her husband are friendly, warm-hearted people and their home is always filled with friends and relatives.

- (1) Child: DANIEL LEE WERKELE was born June 30, 1952 in Torrington, Goshen County, Wyo. and baptized in the Methodist Church. Dan has lived in Wyoming all of his life and went to schools in Torrington, Laramie, and Cheyenne. He attended a private kindergarten in Torrington. He belonged to 4-H and FFA and was on a judging team. He graduated from Cheyenne East High School in a class of 365 members. Being faced with the uncertainty of the draft lottery and having a number in the lower third, he tried out many occupations during the next 2 years. Among the jobs he tried his hand at were installing high TV aerials, sugar cutting at the Holly Factory,

working for housing construction company, installing tires on big machines such as highway machinery, a hamburger drive-in, a Guest Dude Ranch, and his favorite of all, punchboard operator for Kraft Processing Company. He is now assistant manager of the variety department in Grand Central Store in Cheyenne.

He married Marilyn Kay Cronk Feb. 14, 1973 in Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyo. She is the daughter of Paul Herman Miller and Florence King Miller of Lingle, Wyo. She is the mother of four children; Lyndall Da Marr Raben, Roxanne Da Lynn Raben, Kari Kay Cronk and David Miller Cronk. Marilyn is an art instructor and head of the Art Department in Carey Junior High in Cheyenne. Dan and Marilyn have recently purchased a new home at 5121 Hickory Avenue, Cheyenne, Wyo. 82001.

Dan can be seen in the movie "The Great American Cowboy" part of which was filmed during Cheyenne Frontier Days in 1973. Dan was caught in the wild horse race. His race got first place that day.

- (2) Child: GAIL DEE WERKLE HILL was born on her father's birthday, July 12, 1955 in Torrington, Goshen County, Wyo. She attended schools in Laramie and Cheyenne, Wyo. She belonged to 4-H Clubs, played the clarinet in the Junior High Band and was chosen to play in the High School Marching Band but had to refuse because of a knee injury. She was student office assistant one year. She belonged to Taendas, a social and service club with a limited membership of fifty junior and senior girls who are chosen for qualities of leadership, good citizenship and a desire to serve. Some of their activities are helping the Heart Fund, adopting an orphan child, and giving a scholarship to the most deserving senior girl. Gail was an employee of Buntens's Pharmacy where she was a clerk and delivery girl. She enjoyed delivering prescriptions, scooting around the city in the store's little Mustang. She graduated from Cheyenne East High School in 1973 with a class of 394 members.

She married Joseph Stephens Hill July 22, 1973 in the First Methodist Church of Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyo. where both are members of the church. They were married on her parents 22 wedding anniversary. Joe was born Feb. 23, 1950 in Houston, Harris County, Texas to Arthur Leonard and Martha Tom Hill of Houston. He graduated from Galene Park High School. He is an explosives ordinance disposal technician in the U.S. Air Force and was stationed at Warren Air Force Base in Cheyenne. Soon after their marriage, they were transferred to Greenham Air Force Base near Hungerford, England for four years. They live at Bishops Green and their mailing address is Sgt. and Mrs. J. S. Hill, Box 345, 7551st A. Sup. Sq. A.P.O. New York 09607.

(iii) RICHARD LEE KELLEY, third child of Inez Maude Hise Kelley and Ellis John Kelley of the eleventh generation, was born Mar. 8, 1934 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He moved with his parents to Cheyenne, Wyo. in 1936 and then to Lingle, Wyo. The family moved to a farm west of Torrington and the children had to change schools. He graduated from Torrington High School in 1952. He was a member of the National Honor Society and was awarded two scholarships for use in his first year of college. He participated in basketball and wrestling for a time. He was a charter member and Master Counselor of Max Burk Chapter of DeMolay. He was a member of Future Farmers of America and belonged to Cherry Creek 4-H Club. He was named Goshen County 4-H Member of the week when he was a sophomore. He made an outstanding 4-H record with his registered Berkshire swine breeding stock, showing winners in the Goshen County Fair, Wyoming State Fair and the National Western Stock Show in Denver, Colorado entering in both 4-H and open classes. Most of his awards were first place blue ribbons and purple ribbon sweepstakes. One prize boar walked off with the Grand Championship 4 years in succession. His 4-H Leader said he was glad when the Kelley boys got out of 4-H, then maybe he could win some prizes himself. Richard spent the first summer after graduation from high school in Yellowstone Park as an employee at Old Faithful Inn. Along with all the hard work, there were lots of fringe benefits here such as hiking, boating, and fishing.

Military: SP3 U.S. 55437705 518 Trans. Co. Lt. Trk. 1953-1955. Richard completed his first year in college before being inducted into the army. He took his basic training at Ft. Ord, Calif. and then took 3 months training in Supply School. He was flown to Augsburg, Germany where he remained for 18 months. He attended Personnel and Administration School near Garmish. He used all of his leave time traveling in Europe, seeing places of interest in Italy, Switzerland, Germany, Austria, Denmark, Netherlands and England. After his discharge from the army, Richard returned to the University of Wyoming and graduated in 1958 with a Bachelor of Science Degree in Agricultural Economics. He was a member of Tau Kappa Epsilon Social Fraternity in which he held all of the offices. He served on the Adult Advisors Board of Control and the Inter-Fraternity Council. He belonged to Iron Skull, a Junior Service Honoray; Chi Gamma IOTA, the Veteran's Scholastic Honoray; Alpha Zeta Agricultural College Honor Society which confers membership on only one percent of the male students enrolled in the University. In 1959 Richard was a graduate assistant and continued his education while teaching advanced economic classes to seniors and Masters Candidates. He received his Master of Science Degree in Economics and spent the next year as an instructor of Price Analysis and Economic Theory.

Richard and Nancy Jane Roderick were married June 28, 1958 in the Second Congregational Church of Rockford, Illinois. She was born May 2, 1936 in Rockford, Winnebago County, Illinois to Roy Lawrence Roderick and Nana Porter Roderick. She graduated from

the West Rockford High School in 1954 and from the University of Wyoming in 1958 with a Bachelor of Arts Degree in English and Spanish. She was active in Phi Sigma IOTA, a National Honorary; Women's Athletic Association; and Kappa Delta Social Sorority. She went to school in Mexico one summer and became proficient in conversational Spanish. Nancy is an attractive, talented woman. She likes to play tennis and ride horseback. Her mother once said, "I lost Nancy to the West when we took a summer vacation in Estes Park where they had a string of saddle horses." Nancy has been an avid reader ever since she received her first library card in the second grade.

Richard enjoyed college teaching but through the influence of a professor at the University, who had just come from Phoenix, he decided to enter the Management Training Program of the Valley National Bank of Arizona in Phoenix. After completing this all-inclusive 2-year training course, he spent four years in the Valley National Bank Branch in Yuma, Arizona. In 1966 he returned to the VNB Headquarters in Phoenix to act as co-ordinator of the Credit Training Program. In 1967 he became Branch Credit Administrator and was promoted to Assistant Vice President in 1968. In 1969 he assumed the duties of Credit and Loan Officer of the Home Office Agricultural and Livestock Loan Department. He was promoted to Vice President in Aug. of 1970. After 14 years with the Valley National Bank, he accepted an offer from the large Tejon Ranch Company of California with Corporate Headquarters in Los Angeles. He entered their employ as Vice President in charge of Finance and Administration of Feeding Operations. The family is now located at 7100 Mesa Verde Way, Bakersfield, Calif. 93309. The Kelleys belong to the Congregational Church and take part in many church and community activities.

- (1) Child: CAROLYN ANN KELLEY was born March 11, 1961 in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. She was a member of a team of baton twirlers for 2 years and helped win 5 trophies. She took piano lessons, swimming, tennis, and plays the flute. She belonged to Camp Fire Girls and is now attending Junior High in Bakersfield, Calif.

- (2) Child: MARK RODERICK KELLEY was born March 12, 1964 in Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona. He belongs to the Boy Scout Webelos and attends school in Bakersfield.

JAMES EDWARD HISE OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

33. JAMES EDWARD HISE, always called Eddie or Ed, second child of Sarah Sophia (Sadie) Bales Hise and George Bradford Hise, was born Feb. 13, 1906 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. He attended shcool in Burwell until 1917, then moved to Wyoming with his parents where his father homesteaded on the Cheyenne River about 50 miles from Newcastle. That was in the days when the oil fields were opening up but Lady Luck passed them by. In 1919 the family moved to Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. where Ed graduated from high school in 1926. He was an outstanding athlete, playing football on a team that is still locally famous for its achievements. They were

undefeated for 2 years and 14 games were played with no score being made against them. Ed was Captain of the team. He was All State Tackel one year and Western Conference Tackle for 3 years. In his junior year, Ed was president of his class and he played the trombone in the high school band. He attended American Business College in Omaha.

Ed farmed with his father for 3 years in the middle 20's. Irrigation had just been brought to the south side of the North Platte River. They broke 1600 acres of sod south of Morrill which they planted to wheat. He moved to Gering, Nebr. in 1930 with his parents and soon after was employed by Chester B. Brown Company who was constructing a dry bean elevator in Gering. Dry beans was a new crop in the North Platte Valley at that time and as a field man, Ed promoted the planting of beans. He has been a good public relations man ever since. He received beans at the Minatare Plant and helped build the Bayard Elevator. He became manager of the Gering Elevator in 1940 and has continued in that capacity for a period of 34 years. He retired in 1974. The Gering Jaycees honored Ed in 1968 by naming him Boss of the Year. He has always been held in high esteem and loved by all who know him.



James Edward Hise



Elizabeth Johnson Hise

Ed Hise married Elizabeth Adeline Johnson Sept. 27, 1936 in Scottsbluff, Nebr. She was born December 16, 1912 in Clarks, Merrick County, Nebr. to Leslie Benton Johnson and Anna Mary Heleman Johnson. Elizabeth graduated from Gering High School in 1931 and at the time of her marriage was employed as a receptionist and assistant in a Gering doctor's office. She can trace her family lineage back to 1612 in England. Her Revolutionary ancestor is Benjamin Johnson, a drummer boy in Col. George Reed's Regiment.

Ed and his wife are both enthusiastic Rock Hounds and are always generous in sharing their "finds". They belong to the Rock Club and have done some lapidary work. Elizabeth likes antiques and has a collection of them.

Ed is a member of the Masonic Lodge and the Lion's Club. They belong to St. Timothy's Episcopal Church.

Ed has an inventive mind. One of the first indications of this was as a child helping plant the onion patch, he put the tiny seeds in a salt shaker. A tap here and a tap there and all was taken care of. All his life he has devised methods of accomplishing certain results. He is the inventor of a complicated piece of machinery. He and his only brother have shared so much in life. They have many mutual interests and are staunchly loyal to each other. They are closer than many brothers are ever privileged to be. Ed and his sister, Inez, have spent over 50 Christmas family gatherings together.

Ed and Elizabeth live at 30 Ridge Road, Gering, Nebr. 69341. Their home is located in a subdivision which was formerly the farm owned by his father. Ed was instrumental in developing this area.

KENNETH GEORGE HISE OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

34. KENNETH GEORGE HISE, third child of Sarah Sophia (Sadie) Bales Hise and George Bradford Hise, was born Nov. 11, 1908 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. In 1917 he moved with his parents to Newcastle, Weston County, Wyo. where land was being opened up for homesteading on what was hoped to be oil producing land. Years later, after the Hises and most others left it to the sagebrush and the rattlesnakes, this did become oil country. The family moved to Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. in 1919 where Ken's father was associated with a realty company.

While Ken was in high school he participated in football and track. He was a member of the still remembered football team that played 14 consecutive games without a score against them and was undefeated for 2 years. Ken was president of his senior class and he played the saxophone and other reed instruments in a popular dance band. He graduated from Morrill High School in 1928 and attended the American Business College in Omaha the next 2 years. While in Omaha he worked in the Glendale Mortuary and the Henshaw Cafeteria to help pay his own way in college.

He moved with his parents to Gering, Nebr. in 1930. He was married Jan. 16, 1938 to Maxine Ione Laudenslager in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. in the home of her parents. She was born April 21, 1913, to Louie Floyd Laudenslager and Hazel Adele Hess Laudenslager in Wahoo, Saunders County, Nebr. At the time of her marriage, Maxine was employed as secretary and clerk in the District Health Office in Gering. She was a charter member of Job's Daughters in Scottsbluff. Ken had been living in Kennewick,



Kenneth and Maxine Hise

Washington for a year, so the young couple left for that state soon after their wedding. Ken and his brother, Ed, removed 1400 apple trees and 600 pear trees to clear 60 acres for farming. This country was formerly a big apple producing area but the orchardists had sprayed many of the trees with lead arsenic which eventually killed them and made the soil bad. An agronomist has predicted that it may take 200 years before fruit trees can again be productive on this land. In the meantime, grapes, hops, vegetables and many other crops are grown here. The 60 acres that Ken and Ed cleared is now within the city limits of Kennewick and is a housing subdivision. Ken and Maxine returned to Scottsbluff one year later to the day and hour. Ken began working at the Ford Garage.

Ken was employed at Consolidated Aircraft in San Diego from 1942 until 1945 where he was a leadman in the experimental department. He designed two technical tools which are still being used at Consolidated. In 1945 the family returned to Scottsbluff and Ken went to work for Lockwood Grader Company. He took flying lessons and made his first solo flight Feb. 24, 1948. He continued in Lockwood's employ as shop foreman, salesman, and general manager until 1949.

Along with other members of the Hise family, Ken formed a corporation in 1959 and started the Bellevue Homes addition to Gering. This subdivision is located on what was once the George Hise farm situated almost at the foot of the Scotts Bluff National Monument. The project required \$3,500 of dynamite (pre-inflation price) to get the service lines through the brule clay soil. By the time Ken had detonated this dynamite, he was an expert in handling explosives. Ken had been well taught by his father in the techniques of blasting. Ken also did most of the heavy construction in developing the site. His brother, Ed, helped by working evenings, weekends, and holidays for years and he also provided a great deal of financial aid. The corporation built a 30-unit trailer court on part of the land. The whole project was an enormous project for all the family. They may not be able to tell you how to subdivide, but they can certainly tell you how not to subdivide.

In 1965 Ken purchased land and also filled in a canyon on which he built his own trailer court. They now have 20 attractive lots. Ken is retired but manages to keep more than busy with the two courts.

Ken is witty and has an outgoing personality; he and Maxine have friends

galore. He likes outdoor recreations and belongs to the Panhandle Rock Club. He is a charter member of the Nebraska Panhandle Humane Society and is on the Board of Directors. He belongs to the Masonic and Eastern Star Organizations. They are members of the Methodist Church in Scottsbluff and have always taken part in church and community activities. Maxine spent 14 years as local treasurer and District Treasurer of the Women's Society of Christian Service. Reside #1 Valley Hi Court, Gering, Nebr. 69341.

Child born to KENNETH GEORGE HISE and MAXINE IONE LAUDENSLAGER HISE:

- (1) JOY ADELE HISE NORINE, only child of Kenneth George Hise and Maxine Laudenslager Hise of the eleventh generation, was born on Thanksgiving Day, Nov. 23, 1944 in San Diego, San Diego County, Calif. She lived most of her life in the Scottsbluff-Gering area or the Twin Cities as they are often called. She graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1963 and attended Scottsbluff Junior College (now called Nebraska Western College). She married Irvin Junior Norine on July 2, 1964 at Trinity Methodist Church of Gering, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He was born Oct. 2, 1943 in Scottsbluff, Nebr. to Irvin Henry Norine and Virginia Viola Keener Norine. He graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1962 and attended Scottsbluff Junior College. He is employed by the United Telephone Company of the West. He started working for them in 1965 as lineman, then as an installer and at present has the position of outside plant engineer.

Military: He joined the Nebraska National Guard, HHB 1st. Bn. 168th FA 67th Infantry Brigade (Mech) on Feb. 19, 1966. He received an honorable discharge Feb. 18, 1973 with the rank of SSG. Joy worked for the United Telephone Company as an I.B.M. operator. She is a member of the Order of the Eastern Star, Scottsbluff Chapter No. 133, Gering, Nebr. and the Methodist Church. Reside: 12 Valley Hi Court, Gering, Nebr. 69341.

- (1) Child: IRVIN BRADFORD NORINE, born June 8, 1972 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

- (2) Child: KENNETH BRIAN NORINE, born Dec. 31, 1973 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

LEONA IMOGENE HISE ALLISON OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

35. LEONA IMOGENE HISE (called Jean), fourth child of Sarah Sophia (Sadie) Bales Hise and George Bradford Hise was born March 29, 1911, in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. She moved with her parents to Newcastle, Weston County, Wyo. in 1917 and to Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. in 1919. In high school she was a cheer leader and participated in class plays, a dance band and chorus. Anything musical - she was sure to be a part of it. In 1928 she appeared as a soloist on the first radio program broadcast from Morrill and beamed to local audiences. The program, put on exclusively by local talent, received 100 telephone calls of congratulations. She was a regular member on that program as long as it was on the air. She graduated from Morrill High School in 1929 and moved with her parents to Gering, Nebr. in 1930. She married Scott Evan Allison Nov. 24, 1931 in



Leona Imogene Hise Allison



Scott Evan Allison

Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. on her sister's anniversary. He was born May 20, 1909 to James Clayton Allison and Bess Adele Chable Allison in Thayer, Union County, Iowa. He graduated from Gering High School in 1927 and was employed by Consumer's Electric Power Company. He is a practical electrical engineer with many years experience as Chief Engineer in power plants located in western Nebraska and western Colorado. He was with Phillips Petroleum (later known as Idaho Nuclear Corporation) in Idaho Falls, Idaho for 15 years. His work was in Research and Development of Nuclear Energy. For several years he was Foreman in Mechanical Services in the maintenance of power plants and auxiliaries. Later he often installed samples in reactors in addition to being a technician in charge of preventive maintenance. He has retired and is now helping to improve and operate the Bellevue Trailer Court in Gering, Nebraska. During World War II years, Scott's work took him and his family to many different places in the western states. When they lived in Vancouver, Washington, Jean worked as a clerk in an electrical office. In Chadron, Nebr. she was a member of the Community Chorus, the Community Little Theatre Group, and Beta Sigma Phi Sorority. She is or has been a member of a Women's Federated Club, the Order of the Eastern Star of which she is a Past Matron, and the Rebekah Lodge. She is a member of DAR (Daughters of the American Revolution) in Scottsbluff, Nebr. The family belongs to the Methodist Church and Jean has held many church offices. In every town in which they have lived, she was a chairwoman of all church activities that called for talent and ideas. She has many good traits which have won her numerous warm friends. While in Rangely, Colo. she was sponsor of Epsilon Sigma Alpha, a cultural National Sorority. She was active in Job's Daughters, Girl Scouts, and Cub Scouts while her children were growing up. She has a flair for words and she wrote a weekly column called "From Cabbages to Kings," for the "Rangely Driller Newspaper." In Idaho Falls she was a hostess for the city, in charge of Western Greeters. She worked through the Chamber of Commerce and an advertising agency. She welcomed all newcomers to the city and presented them with gifts. Jean has taken art, piano and organ lessons,

and has had some instruction in flying planes. She learned to tie flies that fishermen use and sold them through a Sporting Goods Store. She is currently employed as a saleswoman and secretary for the Stahla Mobile Homes in Gering, Nebraska.

Scott Allison's hobby is violin making and he is a member of the International Violin and Guitar Makers Association. He started with an instruction book c.1860, which he located in the Idaho Falls Library. He soon discovered that to make a violin, it takes more than an instruction book. He made the acquaintance of an old time fiddler who showed him the little things not found in a book. It took Scotty 6 months to make his first violin, which he named the Chable I after his French grandfather. The wood for his violin came from Germany and had been air-dried for thirty years. The finished violin is a masterpiece of grained maple with ebony fingerboard and inlay tracing the ribs of the instrument. This violin has been appraised by experts who placed a high value on it. Scott became so well versed in the history of violin making that he was asked to speak on the subject to the Symphony Auxiliary of Idaho Falls. He has made a total of 7 violins and fervently hopes that he will eventually find more time to devote to this fascinating work. Reside: Route 2, Gering, Nebr. 69341.

Children born to SCOTT EVAN ALLISON and LEONA IMOGENE HISE ALLISON:

- (i) LBE ANN ALLISON SMITH (called Laurie) first child of Leona Hise Allison and Scott Evan Allison of the eleventh generation, was born Sept. 17, 1932 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. on her maternal grandparents birthday. She graduated from Gering High School in 1950 and attended Scottsbluff Junior College (now Nebraska Western College). She was Honored Queen of Job's Daughters, Bethel #32 in Gering. She moved with her parents to Rangely, Colo. and worked for the California Oil Company at a gasoline plant and refinery and later for the Rangely Engineering Committee. It was in Rangely that she met Hoyt Smith of Ballinger, Texas who was working as a bookkeeper and parts manager. They were married in the Christian Church of Rangely, Rio Blanco County, Colo. Nov. 24, 1951 on her parent's wedding anniversary. Emory Hoyt Smith was born June 23, 1929 in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas to Emory Hoyt Smith and Ina Todd Smith (Buchanan). Lee Ann and Hoyt moved to Oregon for 2 years and then back to Rangely for 2 years. They moved to Abilene, Texas in 1955 and have lived there since. They own their home at 1009 Westview Drive, Abilene, Texas 79603. Hoyt received his C.P.A. degree through much dedicated perseverance and evening study and now has his own accounting business. Hoyt is a firm believer in physical fitness and belongs to the Y.M.C.A. Lee Ann joined the staff of the West Texas Rehabilitation Center as a physical therapist's aide in 1967. She works with crippled children, retarded children and handicapped elderly people, much of her work being done in warm water pools. Lee Ann has long been interested in physical culture and is a super athlete. She runs 2 miles every day, come rain or shine. Her father describes her as poetry in motion and beautiful to behold. She is talented and creative and works diligently in her church. She gives much of her time and energy to volunteer work. She received an award from the Abilene Y.W.C.A. for her many hours devoted to teaching women's exercises and swim programs.

Texas has at least one dedicated Republican. She admits she doesn't know all the answers but no Texas Democrat has ever changed her mind. She is now precinct chairwoman and has served as secretary of the local Republican Organization. The family belongs to the Episcopal Church. Lee Ann sings in the choir and is a leader of women's groups.

(1) Child: ALLISON KAY SMITH WILLIAMS was born Mar. 11, 1954 in Rangely, Rio Blanco County, Colo. She moved to Abilene, Texas in 1955 with her parents. Allison learned to swim before she could walk. She graduated from high school and married John Harold Williams in 1971. In 1973 a fire completely destroyed their home and everything in it but no one was injured. Along with serving as a homemaker and mother, she holds down a part time job and is attending college in Abilene, working on her Bachelor of Science Degree. She is endowed with the strength and intellect to overcome. Her plans are to go through nurses training at Hardin Simmons and then transfer to the University of Texas at Austin to train as an anesthetist. She has artistic ability and could easily become an artist.

(a) Child: JASON HOYT WILLIAMS was born April 28, 1972. He is a happy, curly red-haired boy.

(2) Child: THOMAS SCOTT SMITH was born Nov. 11, 1955 in Abilene, Taylor County, Texas. He spent one summer vacation in Western Nebraska with his grandparents. He shows a great aptitude for mechanics and music. He has given up the violin in favor of the guitar. He owns and rides a motorcycle everywhere. He is in the physical culture program at the Y.M.C.A. and is an acolyte in the Episcopal Church.

(3) STEVEN TODD SMITH was born Mar. 16, 1958 in Abilene, Taylor County, Texas. He attends high school in Abilene drives his own motorcycle and is an acolyte in the Episcopal Church.

(ii) THOMAS SCOTT ALLISON, second child of Leona Hise Allison and Scott Evan Allison of the eleventh generation, was born Mar. 24, 1937 in Chadron, Dawes County, Nebr. His early childhood was spent in Gering, Nebr. He moved with his parents to Rangely, Colo. in 1950 where his father was manager of Moon Lake Electric Association. After graduating from Rangely High School in 1956 he worked a year for the Colorado Game and Fish Commission. He was then employed by the California Oil Company for 12 years in a gasoline plant. He married Peggy Joan Higgins Dec. 22, 1956 in the Baptist Church of Rangely. She was born in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colo. to Harry Thomas Higgins and Evelyn Margaret Higgins. She graduated from Rangely High School in 1956 as Valedictorian and Merit Scholarship winner. Tom enjoys the great outdoors. He likes competitive sports, which has been demonstrated from the time he won a marble shooting championship in grade school to become Gering's "Mig Master," to shooting the

winning basket in the last seconds of a game, to his glass case full of golf trophies.

As a young man with finesse, he was appointed by the United States Bureau of Land Management to help with problems in negotiating easements and grazing permits. He is active in church and community affairs and was nominated by the Junior Chamber of Commerce for the Young Man of the Year Award. He has a fine singing voice and a talent for the guitar. He sings as a soloist in church weddings, choirs and glee clubs.

One day Tom came home and announced to his wife, Peggy, that he had enrolled her in college. This met with her approval and she followed up on it graduating magna cum laude in 1969 from Rangely College as a Dental Hygienist. Tom had decided by this time that life in the oil fields, no matter how well-paying the job, was not for him. He gave up his position, sold their home and moved to Durango, Colo. where he matriculated at Fort Lewis College to study elementary education. Even though he had been out of high school 13 years, he soon got into the role of student and managed to consistently be on the Dean's Honor Roll the last 2 years of college. He graduated in 1973 with a degree in Arts and Science, fulfilling his dream to be a school teacher. He now teaches 6th grade mathematics and coaches all sports in the elementary grades at Fort Lewis Mesa School. Peggy is working for a dentist in Durango and rates her own private office. Tom and Peggy own their home at 129 Rio Vista Circle, Durango, Colo. 83301.

(1) Child: STUART SCOTT ALLISON was born Nov. 30, 1958 in Rangely, Rio Blanco County, Colo. He is a Freshman in Campion Academy on Loveland, Colo. and is president of his class. He likes to play basketball.

(2) Child: JEFFREY JAMES ALLISON was born June 8, 1960 in Rangely, Rio Blanco County, Colo. He attends school in Durango and likes to play football.

(3) Child: LISA LEE ALLISON was born Oct. 21, 1961 in Rangely, Rio Blanco County, Colo. She plays the flute and piano. She is a track star and very good in gymnastics.

(iii) ZOE ADELE ALLISON HILL, third child of Leona Hise Allison and Scott Evan Allison of the eleventh generation, was born Dec. 9, 1948 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. As a small child she moved with her parents to Rangely, Rio Blanco County, Colo. and later to Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho.

"Zoe" is an old family name on the Allison side of the family and means "life." She was born in a storm and has had stormy passions about every good cause. She has proved to be a joyous example of life, creative and gifted in many ways. A sensitive and responsive person, she has shared her response to

life with everyone who knows her. A class of elementary children was asked with whom they got along best. Zoe won - hands down.

Growing up in the mountainous state of Idaho, she learned to ski and swim with abandon. She graduated from Bonneville High School in Idaho Falls in 1967 and attended Idaho State University at Pocatello one year. She married Pershing Johnson Hill on Aug. 17, 1968 in the Episcopal Church in Idaho Falls. He was born June 27, 1943 in Rigby, Jefferson County, Idaho to Pershing Johnson Hill and Fay Blackburn Hill. After their marriage they moved to Pullman, Washington where Zoe's husband had a teaching assistantship at the University and was working on his Ph.D. in Economics.

Zoe belonged to the "Fish Fans" of Washington State. This was a group of women who gave beautifully performed swimming exhibitions. She graduated from Washington State University at Pullman in 1971 with a Bachelor of Arts Degree in Interior Design. She received an assistantship and taught art at the University the next year. She belongs to the National Society of Interior Designers and is presently working toward her Master of Fine Arts Degree in the field of Fabric Design and Metalsmithing at the University of Idaho in Moscow. She expects to receive her degree in Dec. 1974. She is working part time doing graphic art for school publications at the university.

The highest honor an Indian can bestow is to give an Indian name. Zoe's Indian name, given to her by a Yakima Indian is "Buffalo." As a symbol on her art work, she uses a design of buffalo horns with seven vertical lines. Resides: 307 D Street, Moscow, Idaho 83843.

* * * * *

10. JAMES ROBERT BALES OF THE TENTH GENERATION

JAMES ROBERT BALES, sometimes called Jamie, sixth child of Emma Bailey Bales and James Irvin Bales, was born July 2, 1888 in Garfield County, near the Ballagh Post Office in Nebraska. In 1895 he moved with his parents to Ord, Valley County, Nebr. There James started to school. In 1901 the family moved to a farm near Fort Hartsuff, Elyria, Valley County, Nebr. James' schooling continued here and finished up in Burwell. At an early age James learned to play the violin by ear and he displayed a wonderful talent for this instrument. His father and his brother, Henry, were also accomplished fiddlers and for many years the three of them played for dances in all the surrounding communities.

James and Iva Florence Wetzel Boyce were married Mar. 5, 1913 in Ord, Valley County, Nebr. She was born Aug. 24, 1892 in Wallace Creek Township, Greeley, Greeley County, Nebr. to John Jacob Wetzel and Sarah Honeycutt Wetzel. Iva had a daughter, Lucille Belle Boyce, by a previous marriage. Lucille was born Feb. 7, 1911 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Jamie adored this little girl and accepted her as his own.

James Bales was a barber by trade but he worked at other occupations now and then. He was a kind, patient man, a true gentleman. He farmed for a time, then later established a Barber Shop in Burwell. They moved to Grand Island, Nebr. and lived there from 1923 to 1941. He barbered and was Police Desk Sergeant for several years. They moved to Burbank, Calif. in 1941 where James was employed by Lockheed Aircraft. In 1943 they moved to Portland where he worked in the shipyards for a while and then back to barbering. He was Executor of his mother's estate and when she died in 1945, he spent several weeks in Nebr. taking care of that business. He purchased a farm in Hubbard, Oregon and moved to Salem, Oregon. He and his son-in-law bought a farm in Bentonville, Ark. in 1957. James practiced the barbering trade in that town until 1960 when they returned to Salem, Oregon. James Bales died on Aug. 1, (his mother's birthdate) 1961 in Salem, Marion County, Oregon. Iva Bales now lives at 1146 West 12th, Albany, Oregon 97321.

Children born to JAMES ROBERT BALES and IVA FLORENCE WETZEL BOYCE BALES:

36. (i) LUCILLE BELLE BOYCE BALES (step-daughter of James Robert Bales) was born Feb. 7, 1911 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married GERALD DEAN PARKER.
37. (ii) ISLA MARIE BALES was born Oct. 31, 1918 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married first, VICTOR LYLE HAMILTON; second, DR. JEROME LOYDE GROSS.

LUCILLE BELLE BOYCE BALES PARKER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

36. LUCILLE BELLE BOYCE BALES PARKER, child of Iva Wetzel Boyce and James J. Boyce, and step-daughter of James Robert Bales, was born on Feb. 7, 1911 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. She married Gerald Dean Parker on Mar. 5, 1933. He was born Jan. 23, 1907 in Johnson, Nemaha County, Nebr. to Albert Gauge Parker and Nellie Josephine Bastian Parker.



James Robert & Iva Florence Wetzels Boyce
Bales and her daughter, Lucille Belle
Boyce Bales Parker.

Child born to GERALD DEAN PARKER and LUCILLE BELLE BOYCE BALES PARKER:

- (i) JERRY LEE PARKER, only child of Lucille Boyce Bales Parker and Gerald Dean Parker of the eleventh generation, was born Jan. 19, 1943 in Auburn, Nemaha County, Nebr. He married Sharon Bishop on Jan. 7, 1967. She was born Mar. 26, 1941. Jerry served in the U. S. Armed Services. He works at Wak Chang, Rare Metals Corp. in Lebanon, Oregon, 97355.

- (1) Child: JASON DEAN PARKER was born Nov. 20, 1969 in Lebanon, Linn County, Oregon.

ISLA MARIE BALES OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

37. ISLA MARIE BALES, only child of James Robert Bales and second child of Iva Wetzel Boyce Bales, was born Oct. 31, 1918 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. She married first, Victor Lyle Hamilton; second, Dr. Jerome Loyde Gross. They were married on May 23, 1947 in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He was born Aug. 19, 1916 in Illinois to Phillip and Nina Logue. (Phillip Logue may have been the step-father.)

Child born to VICTOR LYLE HAMILTON and
ISLA MARIE BALES HAMILTON:

- (i) IVA SHARLENE HAMILTON BURKEY (called Sherry) first child of Isla Bales Hamilton and Victor Lyle Hamilton, was born Jan. 13, 1941 in Grand Island, Nebr. She married Sterling LeRoy Burkey. He was born Apr. 16, (year unknown) in Colorado to Harry and Katherine Redinger. He is a construction worker and Sherry is a secretary. They live in Albany, Oregon 97321.



ISLA MARIE BALES
HAMILTON GROSS as
a young lady.

Children born to JEROME LOYDE GROSS and ISLA MARIE BALES GROSS:

- (ii) JAMES LOYDE GROSS was born Feb. 24, 1948 in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, the first child of Jerome Loyde Gross and Isla Marie Bales Gross. He is unmarried and resides at Tigard, Oregon where he is a Chiropractic Physician.
- (iii) JON LYNN GROSS was born Mar. 22, 1957 in Albany, Linn County, Oregon, the second child of Jerome Loyde Gross and Isla Marie Bales Gross. He is a high school student in 1974.

* * * * *

MAMIE BALES CRAIG OF THE TENTH GENERATION

11. MARY ALICE BALES (always called MAMIE) seventh child of Emma Armenia Bailey Bales and James Irvin Bales, was born July 18, 1890 near Ballagh, Garfield County, Nebr. She was married to James Monroe Craig, Jr. at Burwell, Nebr. on April 19, 1911. He was born July 15, 1890 at Platts-mouth, Cass County, Nebraska to James Monroe Craig and Emma Jane Hall Craig. (His father was born Dec. 9, 1854 in Ohio and died July 25, 1934 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. His mother was born in Osceola, Iowa on Jan. 22, 1863 and died July 7, 1942 in Morrill, Nebr.)

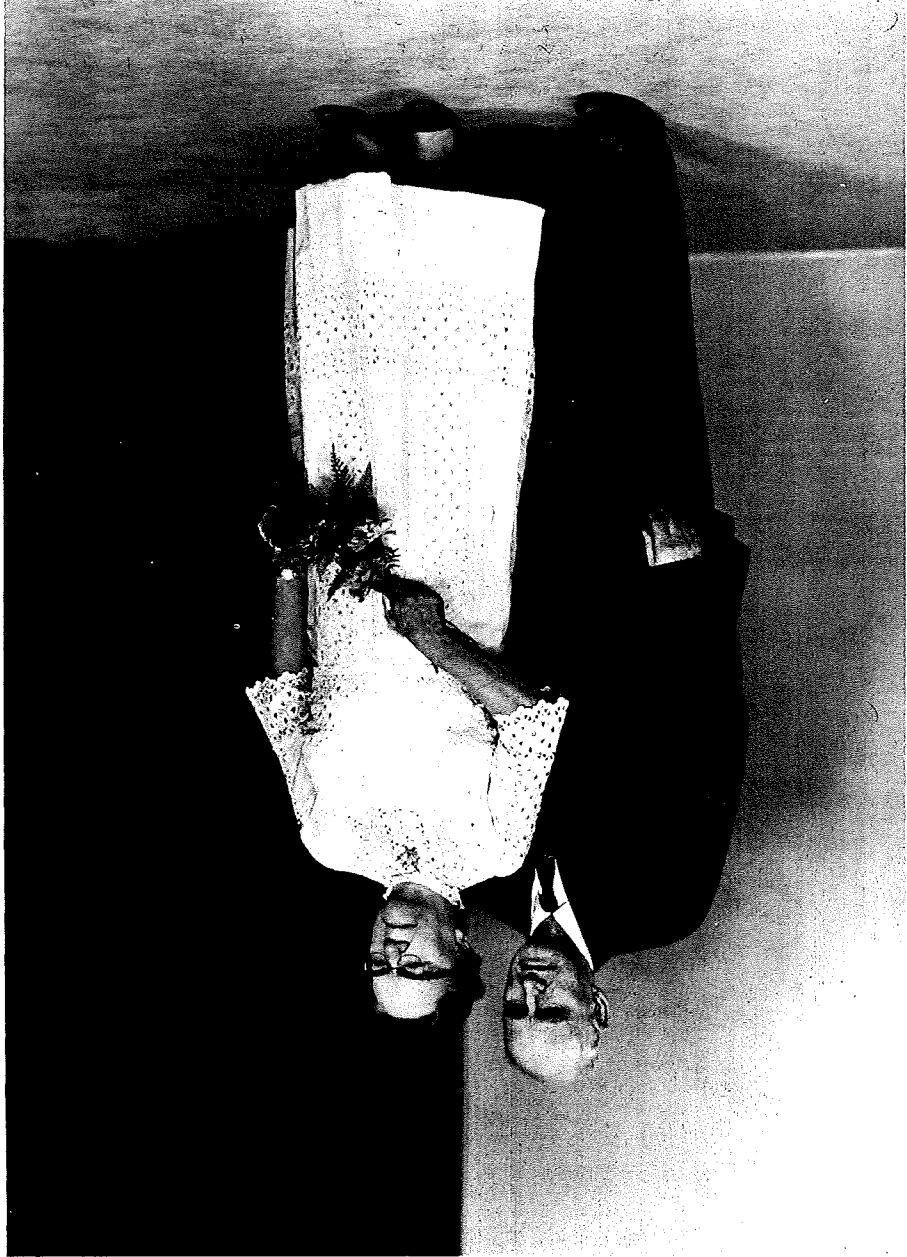
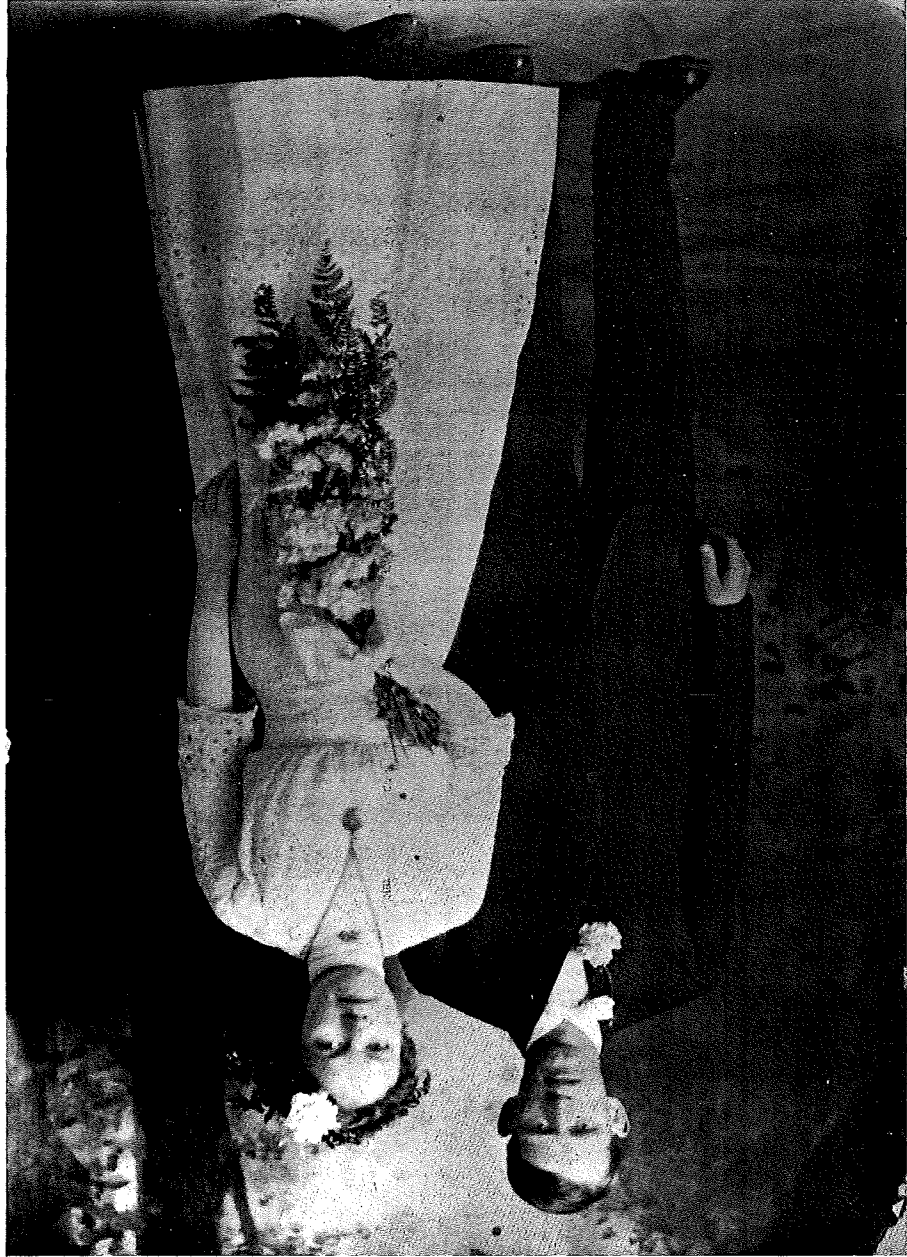
Mamie recalls many episodes from her childhood days, one of which is the swing they had tied to a limb over the water tank. They all loved to stand on the edge of the tank and swing up, over and away. One day the rope broke and Mamie went to the bottom of the tank. Her sister, Sadie, saw it happen and ran to rescue Mamie from her watery predicament. Mamie rode horseback (side-saddle) to high school in Burwell. One day she came home and found that her father had bought a piano for her. Mamie cried for joy and still has that piano today. She and two of her friends, Clara and Mae Collison, wanted to take piano lessons. They found a teacher 3 miles away so each week the girls would drive a horse and buggy to the teacher's home. In the summer time, Mamie's brother, Henry, would go to their sister Josie's near Erina some 30 miles north to help put up hay. Mamie went along to care for Josie's small son, Martin. One time there was a heavy rain and Cedar Creek was high. When they drove the team and buggy across the creek the water came up into the buggy and washed Henry's violin away. He waded in after it.

Mary Alice Bales has been called "Mamie" all of her life. It all started because there were four Marys in her school and the teacher asked permission to call this one Mamie. It became official at long last when on the 4th day of June, 1942, Mamie got an affidavit from her mother, Emma Bales, giving her the privilege of changing her name to Mamie.

Mamie and Jim Craig made a career of farming. They farmed near Burwell, Nebr. for 5 years after their marriage; went to Kimball County, Nebr. to raise wheat during World War I; and have lived on farms near Morrill, Nebr. since 1919. Just one time did they falter a little. During the middle 30's this country was plagued by extreme drouth and terrible dust storms. Much of the prairie soil had been broken for miles around and was highly susceptible to wind erosion. When the dust in the air became so thick that visibility was practically zero, the wind storms were called "black blizzards." This coupled with the country's slow recovery from the great financial Depression was just too much. The Craig's moved to Kennewick, Washington but after one season, family ties and love for their home area brought them back to Morrill. They are now located one mile north of Morrill on Route 1, zip code, 69358. Their grandson, Jamie Dickinson, farms their place.

Mamie has led a busy life. She was a 4-H Club Leader for 8 years while her daughters were actively involved in this work. She has belonged to the Extension Home Economics Service for 40 years. She was a Sunday School teacher of young people for many years; all of the family belong to the Methodist Church. She has been a member of Rebekah Lodge No.269 in Morrill since 1921. Mamie plays the piano well and has been musician

Jim and Mamie Bales Craig. The pictures taken on their wedding day and on their 60th wedding anniversary. Note that Mamie is wearing the same dress in both pictures.



for this organization for 17 years. She taught school 15 years, 10 of which were after her family was raised. Mamie and her daughters, Dorothy and Alice, taught at different times at the same school in Liberty District; Dorothy in 1932, Alice in 1940, and Mamie in 1944. Mamie considers this to be a Ripley "Believe It or Not".

Hospitality is an outstanding trait in the Bales family and Mamie displays it to the fullest. Everyone is sure of a hearty welcome to her home and family and friends often gather there.

Jim and Mamie Craig were married 50 years on April 19, 1961. The observance of this event was postponed to Sunday June 18th to enable all their children and grandchildren to be present at the celebration. Over 250 friends and relatives called to wish them well. An even more important milestone in their lives was attained when they celebrated their 60th anniversary in 1971. A special feature of this celebration was that Mamie wore the same gown in which she was married six decades before. They quietly observed their 63rd anniversary in this year of 1974 and have more than equaled the record set by her parents for a long life together. She is the only one of the Bales children to do this.

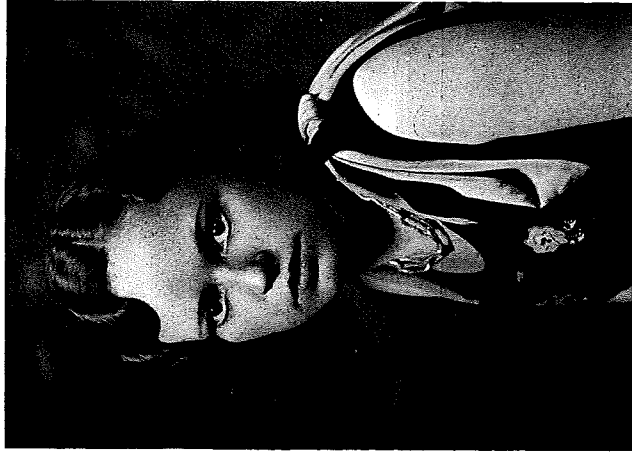
Mamie has given a lifetime of devotion to her family. For three years she lovingly cared for her bedridden mother-in-law who had suffered a paralytic stroke. Her husband, Jim, has been in poor health since he became the victim of diabetes at age 68. She has unselfishly attended to his every need. One of Jim's sisters died of the disease just months before insulin was discovered. Jim had a gall bladder operation at age 81 which improved his health to some extent. Since her retirement from teaching school, Mamie's mind and hands have not been idle. She has crocheted six lace tablecloths and twenty-seven afghans, including one for each of her children and grandchildren. She has written and compiled many articles for her "Treasury Book" which will be of interest to coming generations of her family. The following is an excerpt from her book: My husband, Jim, has always been interested in all of his family's activities and gives a push to help put things over, also gives good advice. He is far-sighted and plans well ahead. He is influential among his friends, and highly respected by his family.

Children born to JAMES MONROE CRAIG and MAMIE ALICE BALES CRAIG:

37. (i) DOROTHY ELIZABETH CRAIG born Sept. 9, 1912 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married ROBERT STANLEY CUNLIFFE.
38. (ii) ARTHUR JAMES CRAIG born Sept. 1, 1913 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married BEATRICE MAXINE HACKER.
39. (iii) ROBERTA BALES CRAIG born May 4, 1920 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. Married VERNON GERALD DICKINSON.
40. (iv) ALICE JUNE CRAIG born June 7, 1921 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. Married DON SAFFORD DICKINSON.

DOROTHY ELIZABETH CRAIG CUNLIFFE OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

37. DOROTHY ELIZABETH CRAIG, first child of Mamie Bales Craig and James



Monroe Craig, Jr, was born Sept. 9, 1912 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Dorothy's parents enjoyed their children and gave them enriched musical and educational experiences of rural America. Dorothy was the first grandchild of Emma Jane Hall Craig and James Monroe Craig, Sr. Their continual cultural guidance which included literature, art, and music appreciation helped Mamie and James Craig give the background that enabled Dorothy to share both at home and school, America's esthetic way of life.

Dorothy well remembers the musical ability as well as the industrious work habits of her grandfather, James Bales. He would play the violin and jig, adding to the holiday fun. Her grandmother, Emma Bales, appreciated all people and all people appreciated her gentle ways.

Dorothy Elizabeth Craig

Dorothy moved with her parents from Burwell, Nebr. to Bushnell, Kimball County, Nebr. and then to Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. in 1919. It was at Morrill that Dorothy, age 7, started to school in the second grade. She attended Pleasant Grove Rural Elementary School grades three through eight. Her 4 years of high school were at Liberty Rural High School north of Morrill, Nebr. She graduated with a Normal Training Teachers Certificate in the spring of 1931. She later attended college in Kearney, Nebr. and Greeley, Colo.

In the fall of 1931 Dorothy's teaching career began in an elementary school with all eight grades located in Sioux County ranch country. From 1932 through 1933, she taught at Alvis School; it too, was all eight grades. The next 5 years were spent teaching Junior High in Liberty District. Beginning on the fall of 1938, she taught the 5th and 6th grades at Lyman, Nebr. for 5 years. She was principal of the Lyman Elementary School the last year she taught there.

March 21, 1943 Dorothy was married to Robert Stanley Cunliffe at the Laurel Methodist Church of Oakland, Calif. She became a member of this church. Dorothy's husband, Robert Cunliffe, was born July 23, 1903 in Baraboo, Sauk County, Wisconsin. He attended school in Chicago and college in Missoula, Montana and Tacoma, Washington. He served in the armed forces in World War II; No. 39846311 Army Ordinance 1943-1944.

Due to an industrial accident in 1945, Robert Cunliffe had a back injury and was unable to work for 7 of the next 14 years. Three intervening, successful operations completely repaired the injury. He is now a highly skilled and highly paid crane operator at Moore Dock in Oakland, Calif.

Because of Robert's back injury, it was necessary for Dorothy to find employment. World War II had caused a shortage of teachers and she easily obtained a job in Jan. 1946 as an elementary teacher in the Oakland, Calif. Unified School District.

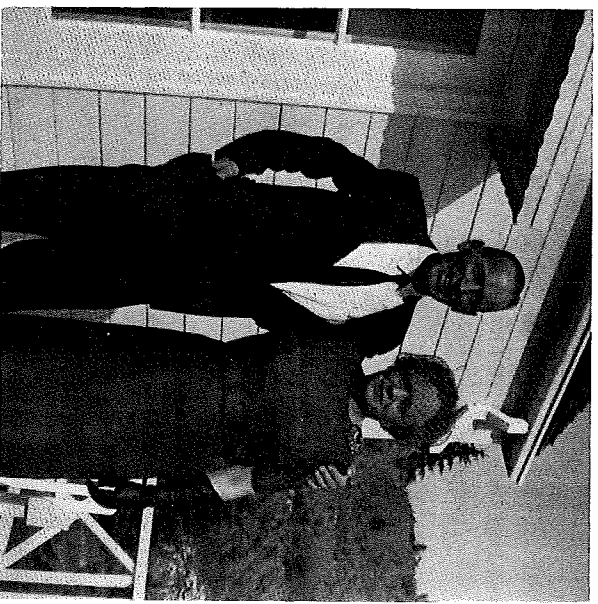
Dorothy started to college again in order to keep her Provisional Teaching Certificate in force. She worked nights and summers to obtain college credit. At age 42, she received her degree in Education from San Francisco Teachers College. She vowed to never take another class but in less than 3 years she was back at the University of Calif. taking night classes. She earned more than 60 units which entitled her to a Master's Equivalency. Later, 30 more units were added. While teaching in Oakland Dorothy served on Oakland's Curriculum Guide Committee and the plan they submitted was published in 1953. She also served on the Elementary Board of Directors of the Oakland Teachers Association. Dorothy loves working with children but California's salaries have their rewards too. As of 1974, she has taught a total of 27 years at 3 different schools; Stonehurst, Manzanita and Sequoia in the city of Oakland. She often acts as supervising teacher of student teachers from the colleges. She plans to retire in 1977 after a total of 42 teaching years.

Dorothy and Bob live in a beautiful home at 3461 Crane Way, Oakland, Calif. 94602. It is located high up on the hills of Oakland and just across the road from Joaquin Miller's Park. It overlooks the San Francisco Bay Area and the view of the city lights at night is one of indescribable beauty. After their retirement, Dorothy and Bob plan to remain in this home which they built together. Especially welcome visitors are their 2 granddaughters who so very much enjoy the many objects of art and artifacts which formerly graced the homes of Dorothy's and Bob's parents and grandparents.

Child born to ROBERT STANLEY and DOROTHY ELIZABETH CRAIG CUNLIFFE:

- (i) JAMES ROBERT CUNLIFFE, usually called Jimmy, only child of Dorothy Craig Cunliffe and Robert Cunliffe, was born Jan. 26, 1944 in Oakland, Alameda County, Calif. He was baptized in the Laurel Methodist Church of Oakland.

He attended Skyline High School in Oakland. Jimmy was not interested in higher education although his mother had frequently suggested to him that if he wanted to make money, he must go to college. However, he was eager to be "up and at 'em" and when his high school days were over, he obtained two jobs with pay that exceeded his mother's, who had a Masters degree and years of experience. Jimmy wasn't surprised but his mother was. He is presently employed in the body shop of General Motors Assembly Plant in Fremont, California.



Robert & Dorothy Craig Cunliffe

They build them; Jimmy finds and corrects their mistakes. His wife thinks he should be called "wonder person."

James Cunliffe and Catherine Ann Martinovich were married Feb. 5, 1966 in San Francisco, San Francisco County, Calif. She was a real Christmas Baby born Dec. 25, 1946 in San Francisco to Thomas Paul Martinovich, [born Sept. 8, 1918 in San Francisco] and Dorothy Reardon Martinovich (born Oct. 5, 1914 in San Francisco). Catherine graduated from Mercy High School in San Francisco in 1963. She was on the ski team, debating team, speech team and played the cello and viola in the orchestra. She was a nurse's aide for 4 years at St. Mary's Hospital in San Francisco. She attended the University of San Francisco where she was on the Regal Debating Team, Ski Team and was Ski Patrol Official for 3 years. She taught Jimmy to ski and found him to be a very apt pupil.

Jimmy is interested in auto mechanics and wood shop (carpentry) and excels in both. As a family, Jimmy, Catherine, and their two daughters like to play tennis, go swimming, camping and fishing. They like to travel - especially to Mexico. They attend Paula Catholic Church of Fremont. Reside: 5034 Hutton Street, Fremont, Calif. 94538.

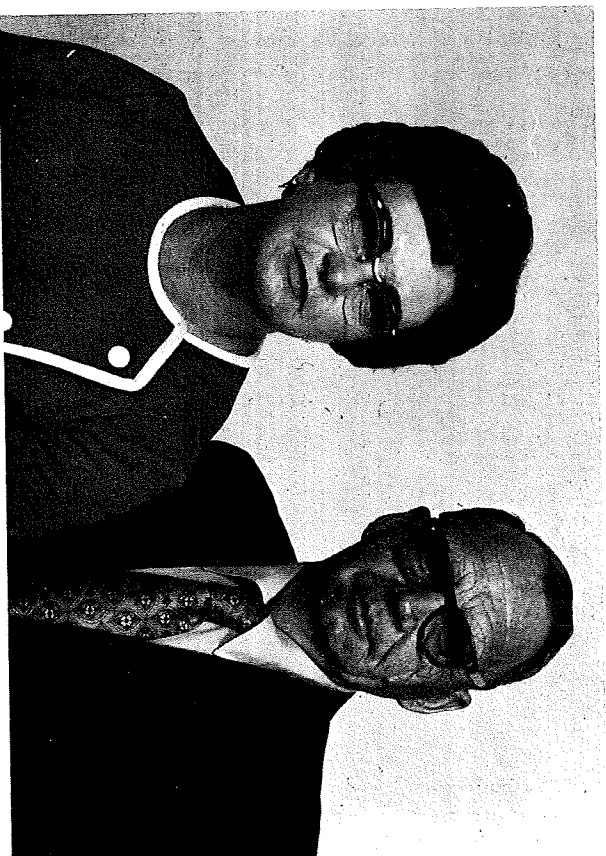
- (1) Child: AILEEN KELLY CUNLIFFE, first child of James Robert Cunliffe and Catherine Martinovich Cunliffe, was born Oct. 30, 1966 in San Leandro, Alameda County, Calif. She is an excellent swimmer, tennis player and skier. She learned to ski at the age of two. One thing she won't forget is being hit by a garbage truck when she was about 2½ years old. She attends Marshall Elementary School and is an above average student.

- (2) Child: JULIE ANN CUNLIFFE, second child of James Robert Cunliffe and Catherine Martinovich Cunliffe, was born Mar. 8, 1969 in Fremont, Alameda County, Calif. Julie likes to swim and play tennis and she has been skiing since she was 2 years old. She attends Marshall Pre-School.

ARTHUR JAMES CRAIG OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

38. ARTHUR JAMES CRAIG, second child of Mamie Bales Craig and James Monroe Craig, Jr., was born September 1, 1913 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. At age 4, he moved with his parents to Kimball County, Nebr. where they had a wheat farm. They then moved to Morrill, Nebr. in 1919 to be close to a school. He attended school one year in Morrill, then they moved to a farm several miles north of Morrill. He completed grade school at Pleasant Grove Rural School and graduated from Liberty High School in 1931. He attended Junior College in Scottsbluff, Nebr. one semester and then began farming. The Craig family moved to Kennewick, Washington in 1935. All returned to Nebraska that fall except Arthur and he stayed to look after the acreage they had purchased. He married Beatrice Maxine Hacker Nov. 17, 1937 in Walla Walla, Walla County, Washington. She was born July 20, 1918 in Stockton, Cedar County, Missouri to Willard Hacker and Clara Foreaker

Arthur and
Beatrice
Hacker Craig.



Hacker. Bea, as she is always called, graduated from Kennewick High School in 1936. Arthur and Bea returned to Morrill and purchased a farm where they lived 10 years. While on a vacation trip to Washington in 1947, Arthur secured a position at Hanford Atomic Plant near Richland, Washington and moved there in Oct. 1947. He is still employed there. They bought 30 acres of good pasture land near Prosser and moved to that place in Sept. 1950. They still live there and Bea has a beautiful yard with lots of flowers. They belong to the Methodist Church and the Grange.

Bea is a volunteer worker in a Rest Home and takes part in other community affairs. Her minds and hands create many beautiful articles of handiwork. Reside: Route 1 Box 165, Prosser, Wn. 99350.

Children born to ARTHUR JAMES and BEATRICE MAXINE HACKER CRAIG:

- (i) ARTRICE ELIZABETH CRAIG CONANT, first child of Arthur James Craig and Beatrice Hacker Craig, was born Dec. 13, 1938 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She was the first grandchild of Jim and Mamie Craig. She attended Morrill School 4 years and then moved to Richland, Washington with her parents. She participated in 4-H Club work for 5 years and was a member of the clothing judging team that won 2nd place at the State Fair. She was a first place winner in Benton County with her Dairy Foods Demonstration and won 2nd place with it at the State Fair. She was a delegate to the State Convention at Pullman, Wn. for the Future Homemakers of America. She was chosen delegate to Girls State when she was a Junior, and was president of the Methodist Youth Fellowship. She graduated from Prosser High School in 1956. She attended college in Seattle, Wn. and received a diploma in Dental Hygiene. She worked for a dentist in Renton, Wn. and also worked in Calif. and in Seattle.

Artrice married Charles Robert Conant on July 6, 1958 in the Methodist Church of Prosser, Benton County, Washington. He was born Mar. 31, 1935 in Ellensburg, Kittitas County, Wn. to Denzil M. Conant (born Aug. 26, 1902) and Hallie Mae Snider Conant (born Oct. 28, 1907) residents of Yakima Valley most of their lives. Chuck is a graduate of Prosser High School and Washington State University at Pullman with a degree in Business Administration. He is an Air Force career man. He went to U.S. Air Force Officers Training School at Air Force Base in Texas and was commissioned a 2nd Lieutenant.

After their marriage Chuck returned to Alaska for a short time to complete his assignment there and Artrice worked in Seattle. From then on the family has always been together and traveled together throughout his career. They spent several years at Travis Air Force Base in Calif. then sailed for Woodbridge, England on Nov. 12, 1963. While in England they had a six-week tour of Europe. They returned to the United States by plane in Oct. 1966 and were again stationed at Travis. In 1968 they went to Little Rock Air Force Base in Arkansas and from there were assigned to Selfridge Air Force Base in Detroit, Michigan where he served as procurement officer. Artrice did volunteer dental assistant work at the Base Hospital. He presently is a captain and is serving at the Vandenburg Air Force Base. Reside: 412 Aspen, Vandenburg Air Force Base, Calif., 93437.

(1) Child: CHARLES ROBERT CONANT born April 19, 1960 at Travis Air Force Base, Solono County, Calif.

(2) Child: JOHN OWEN CONANT, born Oct. 27, 1961 in Pullman, Whitman County, Washington.

(3) Child: KEVIN MICHAEL CONANT, born July 13, 1967 at Travis Air Force Base, Solono County, Calif.

(ii) EDWARD JAMES CRAIG, second child of Arthur James Craig and Beatrice Hacker Craig, was born Jan. 3, 1943 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He went to school in Morrill one year and then moved with his parents to Richland, Wn. He was active in 4-H, Methodist Youth Fellowship, Future Farmers of America and took part in school sports. He was captain of the Prosser football team. He graduated from Prosser High School in 1961 receiving an athletic scholarship. He attended Yakima Junior College for one year and followed this with a year at Columbia Basin Junior College in Pasco. He graduated from California State Polytechnic College at San Luis Obispo, Calif. in 1965. While going to college in San Luis Obispo he worked at the airport. He learned to fly and became a licensed commercial pilot. After graduation he worked in Portland, Ore. until Dec. 26, 1965 and then volunteered for the United States Army Infantry. Military: Eddie Craig 42-007-5-2148/Tec-69.

After completing his basic training, he took Officers Training at Fort Benning, Georgia and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant.

ant in Jan. 1967. He was stationed at Dugway Proving Grounds in Utah. He was a Chemical and Bacterial Warfare Officer, making 1st Lieutenant in May 1967. He ended his army career Jan. 7, 1969. Lt. Col. Thomas B. Flynn, Deputy Director of Test Division, presented 1st Lieutenant Edward J. Craig, Test Division, a DPG Certificate of Achievement for his outstanding services during the period March 22, 1967 through January 7, 1969.

He married Barbara Frances Sheerin on Jan. 21, 1967 in Melbrae, San Mateo County, Calif. She was born Aug. 12, 1944 in San Francisco County, Calif. to Victor Sheerin and Frances Marie Calenchine Sheerin. Barbara graduated from California Polytechnic College in San Luis Obispo, Calif. in June 1966 with a degree in Home Economics. She taught in the high school in Dugway, Utah.

After completing his army duties, Ed joined Francis I Dupont as a stockbroker. He took three months training in New York City and was then located in Sacramento, Calif.

In Aug. 1971 Ed and another stockbroker bought Bailey's Wholesale Nursery in Lodi, Calif. Ed is president and runs the business, assisted by the vice president and co-owner. They have expanded their business twice and have many trucks that deliver in several states. Reside: 336 Wood Drive, Lodi, Calif. 95240.

(1) Child: CATHERINE YVONNE CRAIG was born Jan. 3, 1969
(on her father's birthday) in Dugway, Toole Co., Utah.

(2) Child: HEATHER MARIE CRAIG was born Oct. 1, 1970 in
Woodland, Yolo County, Calif.

(iii) KENNETH ARTHUR CRAIG, usually called Kenny, third child of Arthur James Craig and Beatrice Hacker Craig, was born Jan. 4, 1948 in Pasco, Franklin County, Washington. Kenny was active in high school sports, 4-H Club work and was president of the Methodist Youth Fellowship. He graduated from Prosser High School in 1966. He had sustained a football knee injury which made surgery necessary several years later. He attended the University of Washington in Seattle for 1½ years. In 1968 he went to work as assistant engineer for Boeing Aircraft, working on the 727. In May 1972 he was transferred to Sedalia, Missouri where the mini-missile was being tested. He was later sent to Spearfish, S. Dak. and to Cheyenne, Wyo. for the same type of work. He is now in Seattle writing the test program.

When Kenny was in Cheyenne, the Base Manager, Leon Glidden, presented him with a Certificate of Appreciation for outstanding contribution to the cost improvement program. It dealt with the Trigger System and saved Boeing Aircraft \$18,180.00.

June 29, 1973 Kenny and Karla Brown were married in Minneapolis,

Minn. She is a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Robert Brown of St. Louis Park, Minn. She received a Bachelor of Arts Degree from the University of Washington in Seattle in 1971 and is employed by the Seattle Schools as a Speech and Hearing Therapist. Reside: 26010 S.E. 216th, Maple Valley, Washington, 98038.

(iv) RICHARD MONROE CRAIG, fourth child of Arthur James Craig and Beatrice Hacker Craig was born Sept. 24, 1949 in Richland, Benton County, Washington. He followed in his older brothers' footsteps, taking 4-H Club work and showing livestock at Fairs. He was manager of the Prosser basketball team for 2 years and was a member of the Methodist Youth Fellowship. Richard graduated from Prosser High School in 1967 and then attended Columbia Basin Junior College in Pasco, Washington. He graduated from Washington State University at Pullman in 1972 receiving a Bachelors Degree in Recreation.

He married Mary Jeannette Klostermeyer Aug. 16, 1969 in the Methodist Church of Prosser. She was born Aug. 3, 1946 in Calif., the daughter of Dr. Edward Charles Klostermeyer, an entomologist at Washington State Research Experiment Station in Prosser, and Jeannette Alice Klostermeyer. Richard and Mary Jean spent that summer in Las Cruces, New Mexico where Mary Jean did some substitute teaching. She received a Bachelors Degree in 1970 and a Masters Degree from Washington State University at Pullman in 1972. They left soon after their graduation to attend Expo '72 in Dallas, Texas, and to take part in the Campus Crusade for Christ. Richard was an action leader. They now live in Portland where Richard is attending the Western Baptist Seminary part time and is working for the Portland Oregonian Newspaper. Mary Jean teaches in a Nursery School. Reside: 5424 A S.E. 87th, Portland, Oregon 97266.

(1) Child: ANDREW WILLIAM CRAIG, born Jan. 31, 1973 in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon.

ROBERTA BALES CRAIG DICKINSON OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

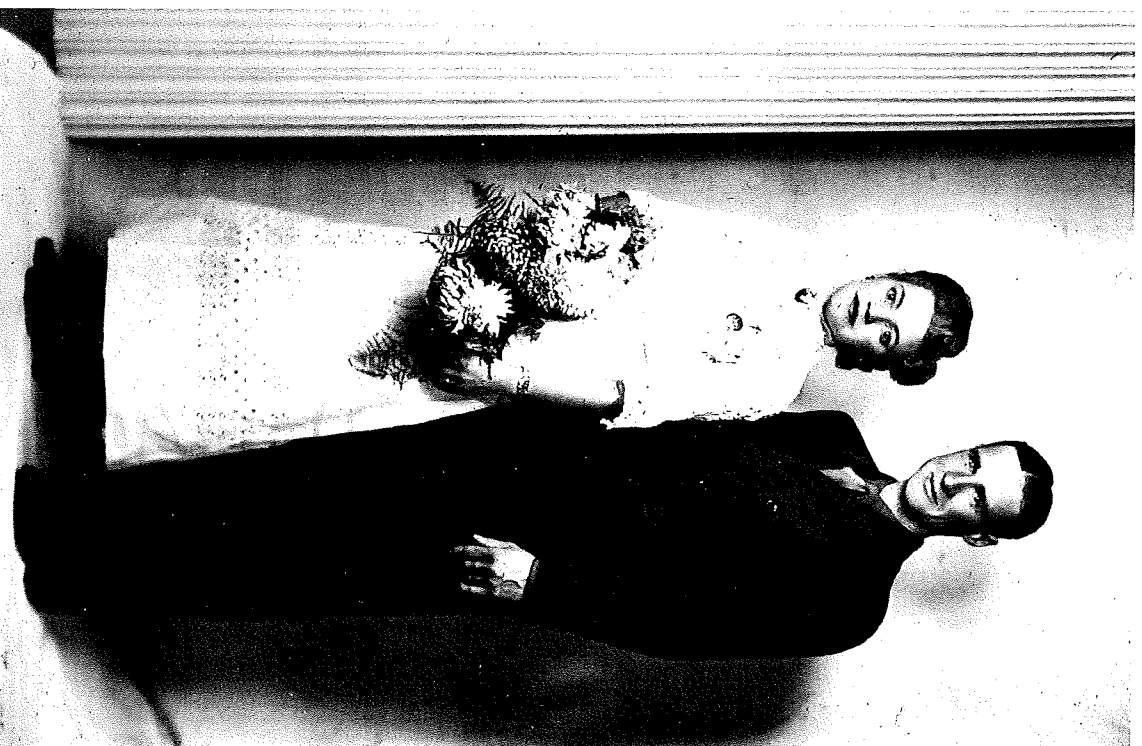
39. ROBERTA BALES CRAIG, always called Bertie, third child of Mamie Bales Craig and James Monroe Craig, Jr., was born May 4, 1920 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. Bertie participated in 4-H Club work for several years. She and her sister, as a Demonstration team, won a trip to the State Fair. She also earned a trip to Lincoln for Club Week. Bertie graduated from Morrill High School in 1939. She married Vernon Gerald Dickinson (called Gerry) May 27, 1939 in the Methodist Church of Morrill, Nebr. Gerry was born May 11, 1919 in Vermillion, Alberta, Canada to Floyd William Dickinson and Mabel Estelle Souder Dickinson. Gerry was ten years old when he moved with his parents from Canada to Creighton Valley. He attended school in Melbeta, Nebr. and graduated from high school in 1936.

Gerry and Bertie farm 2 miles north of Morrill on the place they purchased from his parents' estate. They have made extensive improvements on the house and farm. Bertie takes part in the activities of the Methodist

Vernon Gerald and Roberta
Bales Craig Dickinson

Church and has held all the offices in the Womens Society of Christian Service. She has been a good worker in the Rebekah Lodge for 30 years. Foremost, she is a home loving person who lives for her family. Now that Bertie's parents, the Craigs, have grown older and no longer drive a car, Bertie and Gerrie look after their every need.

Reside: Route 1, Morrill,
Nebraska 69358.



Children born to VERNON GERALD and ROBERTA BALES CRAIG DICKINSON:

- (i) GERALDINE DICKINSON OVERTON, first child of Roberta Craig Dickinson and Vernon Gerald Dickinson, was born March 6, 1940 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She belonged to 4-H Clubs, Camp Fire Girls, was Honored Queen of Jobs Daughters Bethel No. 29, and was chosen Queen of the Athletic Club in high school. She took the DAR American History test and was honored at a Colonial Tea. She graduated from Morrill High School in 1958 and was Valedictorian of her class and received a scholarship. She attended Chadron State Teachers College for two years.

Geraldine married Larry Dean Overton Aug. 30, 1959 in the Methodist Church of Morrill. He was born Aug. 8, 1937 in Alliance, Box Butte County, Nebr. to Clarence and Dorothy Overton; now Dorothy Yoakum. Larry received a Bachelor of Arts Degree from Chadron State Teachers College and a Masters Degree from the University of Nebraska in Lincoln.

He taught music in the schools of Madison, Nebr. and is presently teaching in Fort Morgan, Colo. He directs Elementary Symphonic Orchestra, Elementary Chamber Orchestra and Junior High Band. He is Section Director and Assistant Director of Junior High Vocal. He is Choir Director of the Methodist Church. The family likes to hunt, fish, skate, swim and go camping. Reside: 820 Simpson, Fort Morgan, Colo. 80701.

(1) Child: MICHAEL RAY OVERTON, first child of Geraldine Dickinson Overton and Larry Dean Overton, was born May 18, 1960 in Chadron, Dawes County, Nebr.

(2) Child: DANIEL DEAN OVERTON, second child of Geraldine Overton and Larry Dean Overton, was born March 3, 1963 in Norfolk, Madison County, Nebr.

(ii) FLOYD JAMES DICKINSON (called Jamie) second child of Roberta Craig Dickinson and Vernon Gerald Dickinson, was born June 10, 1941 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He was an outstanding athlete in high school and was chosen King of the Athletic Club. He graduated from Morrill High School in 1959 and received an athletic scholarship. He attended Nebr. Western College 2 years. He likes to hunt and fish for recreation. He is a farmer and livestock feeder and his farming operations include renting his grandfather Craig's farm.

He married Patricia Ruth Deines in the Catholic Church of Morrill. She was born Dec. 7, 1942 in Scottsbluff, Nebr. to Walt and Loretta Deines. She is a beautician. She and Jamie were divorced in 1971.

Jamie married Marlene Kay Albrecht on Jan. 28, 1974. She was born Feb. 24, 1948 in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas to Elmer and Elda Arlene Hyde. She had two children by a former marriage: Michael Wayne Albrecht, born Sept. 22, 1968 in Sheridan, Wyo. Pamela Kay Albrecht, born Oct. 13, 1970 in Scottsbluff, Nebr. Reside: Route 1, Morrill, Nebr. 69358.

(1) Child: SHELLY LYNN DICKINSON, first child of Floyd James Dickinson and Patricia Ruth Deines Dickinson, was born July 8, 1961 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

(2) Child: SUSAN LEE DICKINSON, second child of Floyd James Dickinson and Patricia Ruth Deines Dickinson, was born Oct. 16, 1962 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

(iii) SHARON KAY DICKINSON KARNES, third child of Roberta Craig Dickinson and Vernon Gerald Dickinson, was born Sept. 12, 1942 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

She belonged to 4-H and Camp Fire Girls and was a cheer leader in high school. She was Honored Queen of Jobs Daughters. She graduated from Morrill High School in 1960 and attended Nebraska Western College one year. She then went to Denver, Colo. to do secretarial work for the Government at Martin Marietta Company,

a missile plant. She also worked for the Colorado Mason Contractors in Denver. At present she is taking night classes at Denver University and works part time as a secretary.

She married Edward William Karnes Sept. 12, 1966 in Denver, Denver County, Colo. He was born Dec. 21, 1935 in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio to Edward James Karnes and Eugenia Grace Inskeep Karnes of Cincinnati. Edward was quite young when his father died. His stepfather is Walter Ashbrook of Cincinnati. Ed graduated from high school in Cincinnati, Ohio. He served in the army; Military U.S. No. 52-366-131. After their marriage, Ed and Karen went to Pennsylvania where Ed went to college and received his Ph.D in Psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia in 1968. He works with NASA at Martin Marietta of Denver, and is called to Houston for advice whenever there is a launching of the astronauts. He teaches Psychology night classes at Metropolitan State College in Denver. He does "Big Brother" volunteer work and is a Ski Patrol Officer. They both like to swim and scuba dive and Sharon does excellent oil painting. They bought a condominium home in a suburb of Denver. Reside: 483 South Balsam, Lakewood, Colo. 80226.

- (iv) DORIS MAE DICKINSON, fourth child of Roberta Craig Dickinson and Vernon Gerald Dickinson, was born Aug. 8, 1955 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She was in 4-H Work and took piano lessons for 8 years. She was in the Junior and Senior Class plays, sang in the high school chorus and belonged to Pep Club. She was an aide for slow-learning math students in the grades. She received a certificate of award in Conversational French from the Nebraska Western College. She is a member of the Youth Club of the Methodist Church and played the piano for church school and other occasions for many years. She graduated from Morrill High School and received a scholarship. She works as a volunteer for Hot Line, a service to help the public. She attends Kearney State Teachers College in Kearney, Nebr. and is majoring in Business Administration.

ALICE JUNE CRAIG DICKINSON OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

40. ALICE JUNE CRAIG, fourth child of Mamie Bales Craig and James Monroe Craig, Jr. was born June 7, 1921 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She was a 4-H Club member for many years and she, and her sister, Roberta, were a demonstration team who earned a trip to the State Fair. She attended Liberty High School two years where she took part in all school plays and was a cheer leader. She graduated from Morrill High School in 1939 and attended Scottsbluff Junior College (now called Nebraska Western College). She taught three years in rural schools before her marriage.

She married Don Safford Dickinson Oct. 4, 1942 in the Methodist Church of Morrill, Nebr. He was born Oct. 8, 1913 in Vermillion, Alberta, Canada to Floyd William Dickinson and Mabel Estelle Souder Dickinson. Don



attended school in Clan Donald, Alberta, Canada until he was 16 years old, then moved to Melbeta with his parents.

Don has farmed 9 miles north-east of Scottsbluff for 30 years. His farm is very productive and his crop yields are usually high although he did get hailed out a couple times. He has served on the Board of Education for Lake Minatare School, on the Creighton Valley Cemetery Board, and was a member of the Session of the Federated Church in Minatare.

Alice returned to the teaching profession in 1963. She received her Bachelor of Science Degree in 1967 and a Masters Degree in 1970 from Chadron State Teachers College. She teaches in the Longfellow Elementary School in the Scottsbluff Public School System. She belongs to the Presbyterian Church in Scottsbluff. Reside: 712 E. 35th St., Scottsbluff, Nebr. 69361.

Don Safford and Alice June
Craig Dickinson

Children born to DON SAFFORD and ALICE JUNE CRAIG DICKINSON:

- (i) JEAN ANN DICKINSON STANIFORTH, first child of Alice Craig Dickinson and Don Safford Dickinson, was born Feb. 1, 1944 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She was active in Camp Fire Girls and 4-H Clubs. She entered the County Spelling Contest several times, winning it when she was in the 5th grade. She graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1961, one of the ten highest in a class of 300 and entered the University of Wyoming on a music scholarship to study piano. During these years she was a member of Chi Omega Sorority and held several offices including that of president. In 1965 she received a Bachelor of Arts Degree with a major in Elementary Education and a minor in Music. She received a Master of Education Degree from the Oregon State University at Corvallis in 1969. She has taught in San Juan Unified School District near Sacramento, Calif. for 6 years. She married Richard Donald Staniforth in 1965 at the Chapel in Laradzie, Albany County, Wyo. He was born July 19, 1943 in Evanston, Uinta County, Wyo. to Thomas and Eleanor Regina Staniforth. He received his Bachelor of Arts Degree with a major in Industrial Arts from the University of Wyoming in 1965 and his Master of Education Degree from Oregon State University in 1969. He has taught in the Grant Union High School District near Sacramento, Calif. for 8 years. In 1972 they bought 10 acres on the eastern slopes of the Sierra Nevada Mountains.

They are clearing the land, landscaping it, and helping to build a road to the site. They plan to build a home there. Reside: 10728 Alicante Way, Rancho Cordova, Calif. 95670.

(1) Child: EDWARD LAWRENCE STANIFORTH, first child of Jean Ann Dickinson Staniforth and Richard Donald Staniforth, was born Jan. 18, 1966 in Sacramento, Sacramento County, Calif.

(2) Child: AMY CAMILLE STANIFORTH, second child of Jean Ann Dickinson Staniforth and Richard Donald Staniforth, was born May 5, 1970 in Sacramento, Sacramento County, Calif.

(ii) LLOYD CRAIG DICKINSON, second child of Alice Craig Dickin-son and Don Safford Dickinson, was born Dec. 20, 1947 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He was in 4-H for two years, winning Reserve Champion the second year in the fat swine class at the Scotts Bluff County Fair. Attending Scottsbluff Public Schools from the 7th grade until he graduated in 1966, he was active in sports. That fall he began college at the University of Nebraska in Lincoln. He joined Alpha Tau Omega Fraternity the same year. After an inter-lude of one year which he spent working in Virginia Beach, Virginia, Lloyd returned to college. He graduated from the University of Nebraska in 1972 with a degree in Business Administration. He was then employed as Assistant Vice President and Loan Officer in the First Northern Savings and Loan Association in Santa Fe, New Mexico.

On Aug. 21, 1971 he married Barbara Bruce Ferguson in Columbus, Nebr. She was born Apr. 14, 1949 to Willis M. Ferguson and Barbara Jean Ferguson. Barbara, (called Babette) graduated from the University of Nebraska in 1972 with a major in history. She was a member of Kappa Kappa Gamma Sorority. She toured Europe in 1969 with a college youth group. Babette worked in a Title and Abstract Office in Santa Fe and she is a licensed real estate saleswoman in New Mexico. In May they moved to Minatare, Nebr. where Lloyd will farm with his father. Address is Minatare, Nebr. 69356.

(1) Child: JEAN MICHELLE DICKINSON (called Jeannie) was born April 8, 1974 in Santa Fe, Santa Fe County, New Mexico.

(iii) GRACE LORRAINE DICKINSON WEIMER, third child of Alice Craig Dickinson and Don Safford Dickinson, was born Jan. 6, 1951 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. During her high school years, she belonged to Skittens, an athletic cheering group. She was a member of and secretary for the service organization called Queen Teens. She belonged to Tri-M, a Modern Music Masters Society which is a national organization that recognizes those students who excel in music. She had many years of tap and ballet lessons and she plays the piano and the organ. She sang in the acappella choir and was

secretary of the group. She appeared in two school musicals taking a minor lead in one of them. She was active in the Church Youth Group and sang in the church choir. She graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1969 and attended Nebr. Western College and Chadron State Teachers College.

She married Timothy Ray Weimer of Lyman, Nebr. in 1968 in Scottsbluff, Nebr. He was born Sept. 8, 1950 in Scottsbluff, Nebr. to Raymond and Freda Gantz Weimer. Tim attended Nebr. Western College and Chadron State Teachers College. He farms near Lyman. Grace sings in the Adult Church Choir of the Emanuel Church of Christ. She worked for a time after her marriage as a secretary and filing clerk for Lockwoods in Gering, Nebr., a factory specializing in farm machinery. Reside: Lyman, Nebr. 69352.

(1) Child: TODD ALLEN WEIMER, born June 24, 1969 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

(2) Child: JOSHUA TATE WEIMER, born Sept. 23, 1973 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

(iv) KIM MICHAEL DICKINSON, called Mike, fourth child of Alice Craig Dickinson and Don Safford Dickinson, was born May 7, 1954 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He attended Scottsbluff High School and graduated with a GED diploma in 1974. He is interested in motorcycles and has constructed three different styles. He worked for Midwest Farm Service putting in Lockwood Sprinkling Systems. He worked at this in the Scottsbluff area and in Muskegon, Michigan and was asked to go to Africa to work there. He turned down that job and is now doing construction work on Northfield Villa, a retirement community complex.

(v) RUTH AMY DICKINSON, fifth child of Alice Craig Dickinson and Don Safford Dickinson, was born Dec. 7, 1955 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. School days were busy days for Ruth. She was a member of Debate Club, Pep Club, and Nike for two years. The purpose of Nike is to give scholastically minded girls the opportunity to serve their school and community through service projects created and carried out by the club. Ruth belonged to Tri-M, a Modern Music Masters Society, 3 years and held the offices of secretary and president. Tri-M is a national organization which recognizes those students who excel in music and it promotes musical literature. She has taken tap and ballet dancing, piano and organ lessons. She sang in the school choir, select choirs, acappella choir and had minor leads in 3 musicals produced by the school. She has taken part in various other projects and activities throughout the years.

In her Junior Year she was a delegate to Girl's State in Lincoln, the state capital. She belonged to the National Honor Society 2 years and she is listed in the publication "The Outstanding American High School Students." She sings in the church choir

and is occasionally the organist. She belongs to the Presbyterian Youth Group and has participated in interesting week-long projects. In 1972 the group went to Leadville, Colorado to renovate a church. In 1973 the group went to Embudo Hospital in Embudo, New Mexico to help landscape the grounds. In 1974 they went to Tuba City, Arizona to roof a building.

Ruth graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1974. She was co-valedictorian in a class of 265 and her address to her classmates challenged them to "Keep Open, Disciplined Minds." She received ten awards and scholarships: Science Scholarship, Hastings College; Wilhoft Physics Scholarship, Hastings College; Academic Scholarship for Outstanding Scholastic Achievement, Hastings College; Alternate Regents Scholarship, Univ. of Nebr., Lincoln; Finalist National Merit Scholarship; Third Place Elks Leadership; Fourth Place Elks Most Valuable Student Scholarship; Bausch and Lomb Honorary Science Award; Collegiate Scholarship, North West Missouri State College; Scholastic Scholarship, Washington University. Ruth plans to enter Hastings College in Hastings, Nebr. and major in Physics.

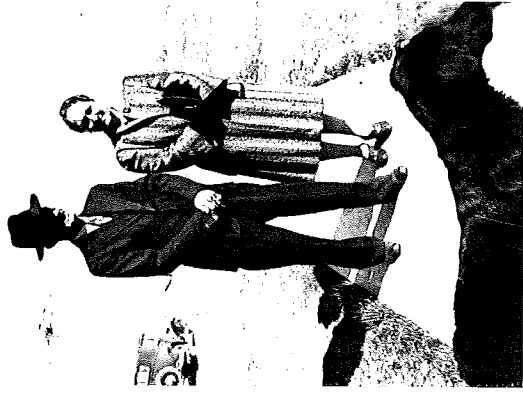
(vi) ANGIE MABEL DICKINSON, sixth child of Alice Craig Dickinson and Don Safford Dickinson, was born Dec. 13, 1963 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She died at birth. Burial was in Creighton Valley Cemetery in Minatare.

* * * * *

ANNA BALES GOODELL OF THE TENTH GENERATION

12. ANNA HAZEL BALES, eighth child of Emma Bailey Bales and James Irvin Bales, was born Aug. 3, 1895 in Ord, Valley County, Nebr. She married Charles Arthur Goodell Dec. 19, 1915 in the home of her parents near Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Charles Goodell was born Oct. 14, 1880 in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colo. His father was Joseph Cooley Goodell born in Petersburg, Illinois and died in Los Angeles, Calif. His mother was Elizabeth Ann Nance Goodell (the daughter of Simeon and Amanda Wood Nance). Charles Arthur Goodell died Mar. 8, 1962 at his home in Scottsbluff, Nebr. and was buried March 13 in West Lawn Cemetery in Gering, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

After their marriage Charles and Anna farmed near Burwell, Nebr. until 1919. They then went to look over the country around Wewela, Tripp County, S. Dak. where her parents lived. The Goodells did not like the dry land with its bad drinking water and the not always friendly Indians. They finally settled in Morrill, Nebr. where they purchased irrigated farms and went into the real estate and insurance business. In January 1921 they moved to West Plains, Missouri. In 1922 they moved to Haig, Nebraska and dealt in real estate until Aug. 1924 when they moved to Denver, Colo. again being in the real estate business. They lived there until 1929 and then moved to Scottsbluff, Nebr. It was about this time that Charles became interested in the "black gold" of western Nebraska and Wyoming, always hoping to the day he died, to hit the big one. He



Two poses of Charles Arthur
and Anna Hazel Bales Goodell



Sadie Bales Hise and Anna Bales Goodell

spent much time and money in promoting and drilling oil wells. Anna had no confidence in his line of endeavor but she does receive a small monthly check as a result of his efforts.

During World War II times everyone worked. Anna worked at the U.S. Officer's Club at the War Prisoners Camp, earning \$40.00 a week cooking for the officers. Having sons of her own in the service, she liked the boys and understood them. The German prisoners were K.P.'s and they were so happy to work in the kitchens. This Prisoner of War Camp was located southeast of Scottsbluff and had a high fence all around it with guards always on duty. When the camp was discontinued and all equipment sold, George Hise bought many things.

On March 17, 1931 Anna with her husband and three older children were baptized and became members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. After her last child grew up and left home Anna moved to Provo, Utah to be near her children who were going to college and becoming established there.

Anna's eyes have caused her a great deal of trouble in her life. She has had surgery four times, twice for glaucoma and twice for cataracts but she is fortunate to see well enough to go on working. She is very active in her church. She was president of the Relief Society for 11 years, their work consisting of being in the service of man. One year they filled 1,000 Bishop's orders for clothing and other articles. She was Counselor to the District President three years, 2nd Counselor in Primary and Sunday School teacher of young people for four years. She was visiting teacher in Relief Society many years and still holds this position. She is truly a dedicated, sincere, good person and a wonderful woman to know.

One of her most interesting vacation trips was to Arizona in 1972 when she visited her sons, Jim of Phoenix, and Howard of Tucson. She has had some memorable trips to Idaho to visit her son, Bob, and has viewed much of the grandeur of that outstanding state. In 1974 she went with a tour group to New York to see the Pageant. Resides: 244 E 400 N, Provo, Utah 84601.

Children born to CHARLES ARTHUR and ANNA HAZEL BATES GOODELL:

41. (i) DEMA IRENE GOODELL born Oct. 13, 1916 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married HAROLD WILLIAM PARBERRY.
42. (ii) JOSEPH CHARLES GOODELL born Nov. 22, 1917 in Burwell, Garfield County, Nebr. Married FLORENCE JEAN PHINNEY COLEMAN.
43. (iii) ROBERT ARTHUR GOODELL born Oct. 19, 1919 at Wewela, Tripp County, S. Dak. Married MARY LIND IRONS.
44. (iv) FRANKLIN IRVIN GOODELL born Apr. 7, 1926 in Westminster, Adams County, Colo. Married CARA LE CAMPBELL.
45. (v) JAMES ALLEN GOODELL born June 8, 1930 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. Married BEVERLY CALANO.
46. (vi) HOWARD EUGENE GOODELL born Aug. 15, 1935 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr. Married JANICE ANN DEAN.

DEMA GOODELL PARBERRY OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

41. DEMA IRENE GOODELL PARBERRY, first child of Anna Bales Goodell and Charles Arthur Goodell, was born Oct. 13, 1916 in Burwell, Garfield Co., Nebr. She had lived in Morrill, Nebr.; West Plains, Missouri; Haig, Nebr.; and Denver, Colo., before moving with her parents to Scottsbluff, Nebr. in 1929. They arrived there just in time to weather the depression years. She graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1935 and worked at various jobs for several years.

She married Harold William Parberry Sept. 29, 1941 in Scottsbluff, Nebr. Their marriage was later solemnized in the Salt Lake Temple. Harold Parberry was born Sept. 29, 1912 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. to Gustavus Adolphus Parberry and Marylan Elizabeth Kelly Parberry. Harold was killed in a highway accident Nov. 16, 1946 near Scottsbluff. Burial was in Fairview Cemetery in Scottsbluff, Nebr.

Dema believes that problems are meant to make us strong instead of bringing discouragement and this bit of philosophy began when she was very young. Dema had eye trouble and it was necessary for her to wear glasses when she was only three years old. She found them to be such a nuisance and being, even then, the resourceful person she is, took the solution into her own hands. Her glasses came up missing one day. The search was on! Everybody looked everywhere but no glasses! Pressure must have been brought to bear on that little girl for she eventually led the searchers to the hide-out. She had buried her specs in the dirt floor of the cellar.

With the thought in mind that he who has a choice, has a problem, Dema packed her few belongings in a small trailer and with her two children, ages 7 and 8, moved to Provo, Utah. In 1950 at age 34, she became a Freshman at Brigham Young University. Her brother, Bob, had accompanied her to



A couple of poses of Dema
Goodell Parberry,
taken a few years apart.

Provo and he too, enrolled in the University. They had a two-room apartment near the school, usually ate one meal a day, and managed very well. Dema graduated in 1954 receiving a Bachelor of Science Degree with a major in Education and a minor in Speech and English. She taught for one year at Edgemont School and has been at Joaquin School in Provo the last 19 years. For many years she also taught summer school, teaching all grades through the 8th. Dema is known the town over as an especially excellent teacher. She is a member of the American Association of University Women. She belongs to Delta Kappa Gamma, an organization for teachers in which you are accepted by vote. She was a committee member of ACEI (Association Childhood Educational International) and did a special program for them. She has had a number of important assignments for the school district including the writing of an art study guide plan and more recently, a spelling and writing state guide. She spent two years working on a Merit Study where Provo was used as a pilot study. Her latest project has been working with the salary and contract committee. She is working with and has a special interest in Special Education children which includes the blind, deaf, the retarded, crippled, and emotionally disturbed children. She is working with these children by having some of them assigned to her classroom.

Dema was baptized and confirmed in the church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints in Scottsbluff, Nebr. Mar. 17, 1931. She has been or is active in Provo as a teacher and secretary for Sunday School, 1st counselor, visiting teacher, and teacher for theology in the Relief Society, and Stake Laurel Aaronic Priesthood director. A stake is comprised of 7 or 8 wards. In the Mutual Improvement Association she is or has been 1st counselor of women, secretary, president of a class, Stake Speech Director for 8 years in charge of speech contests, Stake Drama Director, which involved her in 3-act plays, parent-youth night and road shows, and an in-service teacher for Primary.

Dema has adopted considerable personal philosophy from which she derives inspiration and help. She often thinks of the William James quote: "We and God have business with each other; and in opening ourselves to His influence our deepest destiny is fulfilled." She believes: "I am not what I think I am, and I am not what you think I am. I am what I think you think I am."

Retirement is a few years away but Dema is looking forward to it and hopes to have time to finish a book, perhaps finish her Masters Degree, and take lessons in painting, work on the Parberry genealogy and be a full time grandmother. Resides: 244 E 400 N, Provo, Utah 84601.

Children born to HAROLD WILLIAM and DEMA IRENE GOODELL PARBERRY:

- (i) JON HAROLD PARBERRY, first child of Dema Goodell Parberry and Harold William Parberry was born June 22, 1942 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He moved to Provo, Utah in 1950 and grew up there. He graduated from Provo High School in 1960 and from Brigham Young University in 1968 with a Bachelor of Science Degree in Accounting with a minor in Economics and Business Management. In June 1962 he left for New Zealand to serve two years as a missionary for the L.D.S. church. In 1960 he joined the Army Reserves. This was after his graduation from High School and after having one semester of college.

At that time he had enrolled in engineering but after his mission, he decided that he wanted to work with people more than the field of engineering could provide. He took his apprenticeship in the Sears Store in Salt Lake City, Utah. His first job as a controller for Sears began in Ogden, Utah. He helped to open the new store at Murray, Utah called the "Fashion Place." As a controller he is in charge of all the money that comes into and leaves the store. He has his own office with a staff of 18 plus his personal secretary. The first year of his work he was elected chairman of Utah Retail Controllers Association. In 1974 he is a group controller over many stores.

At the present time in his church work he is president of the Elders Quorum which includes being president over the Welfare Program, president of Home Teaching in which he also teaches, and in charge of the inactive and active Elders. While living in Ogden he was the Aaronic Priesthood Advisor, a high responsibility in the L.D.S. Church.

He married Janet Dianne Gunderson on Aug. 6, 1965 in the Salt Lake Temple. Janet was born Mar. 24, 1943 in Missoula, Missoula County, Montana to Arden Brinton and Veloise Steward Gunderson, now of Salt Lake City. Janet Gunderson Parberry graduated from Gering High School in Gering, Nebr. in 1961. She attended the University of Utah for two years and was editor of the school paper. She graduated from Brigham Young University in 1965. She taught German and English at the Springville High School in Springville, Utah County, Utah. This is where she and Jon lived the first years of their marriage. She has been a Primary and Sunday School teacher, a Mutual Improvement Association secretary, a Chorister for Sunday School, MIA, Relief Society and Primary. She has been a Literature teacher, and a Social Relations teacher and is at the present time a Work and Business leader for Relief Society. Janet is gifted in singing and painting. Reside: 3276 English Way, Sandy, Utah 84070.

(1) Child: JASON ARDEN PARBERRY born Oct. 20, 1968 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah.

(2) Child: CHERRYLEE SHARON PARBERRY born Jan. 8, 1971 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

(3) Child: CAMILLE ELAINE PARBERRY born May 9, 1974 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah.

(ii) BETH IRENE PARBERRY ROBERTS, second child of Dema Goodell Parberry and Harold William Parberry, was born July 21, 1943 in Sidney, Banner County, Nebr. At age 7 she moved to Provo, Utah with her mother where she grew up. She graduated from Brigham Young High School in 1961. She was president of her Spanish and French classes. Beth took voice lessons when she was a sophomore in high school. Her teacher who had studied abroad, called Beth's mother to say that Beth was Metropolitan

Opera material. Had this possibility come to pass, Beth would not have been the first in the Goodell family as Dema's cousin, Agnes Davis, has sung in the Metropolitan Opera with Mary Garden. To her teacher's sadness - Beth got married.

She married Wendell Lee Roberts on June 6, 1960 in the Salt Lake Temple. Wendell was born Aug. 10, 1933 in Tremonton, Box Elder County, Utah to Thomas Roberts and Hazel Rebecca Anderson Roberts. Wendell graduated from Box Elder High School in Brigham City, Utah in 1950. He served in the U. S. Army for four years. He then attended Brigham Young University and graduated in 1960 with a Bachelor of Science Degree in Biological Sciences. Wendell and Beth moved to Santa Ana, Calif. where he had a position as an appraiser. They have since lived in Tremonton and Randolph and now Richfield, Utah. He is connected with the Stabilization Conservation Service, a position he has held since they moved from Calif. He is in charge of four counties, and has an office in Richfield with a staff of 3 working for him.

Wendell has been Stake missionary two times, home teacher, ward clerk, Sunday School teacher, and Mutual Improvement Advisor. He was elected as Councilman for the city of Randolph, and president of the Lion's Club.

Beth took some college courses with Wendell while living in Calif. She also took some graduate courses by extension from Brigham Young University when they lived in Tremonton. Beth graduated from the Teacher Training Class and has been a Primary teacher, Sunday School teacher, and Nutrition teacher for Relief Society. She has been a Boy Scout Den Mother. Reside: 195 East 400 N, Richfield, Utah 84701.

- (1) Child: KENNETH SCOTT ROBERTS born Oct. 19, 1961 in Santa Ana, Orange County, Calif.
- (2) Child: PHILIP JAMES ROBERTS born Dec. 8, 1962 in Tremonton, Box Elder County, Utah.
- (3) Child: WILLIAM DAVID ROBERTS born June 23, 1964 in Tremonton, Box Elder County, Utah
- (4) Child: DANIEL MICHAEL ROBERTS born Dec. 12, 1967 in Evanston, Uinta County, Wyoming.
- (5) Child: COREY LYNN ROBERTS born Aug. 19, 1972 in Evanston, Uinta County, Wyoming.
- (6) Child: HARRISON SANDOVAL was born in New Mexico on June 8, 1961. He is an Indian boy who is on the Indian Placement Plan that the L.D.S. Church sponsors. He moved into the Roberts home in 1971 as a foster child. He spends his winters with them and returns to New Mexico for the summers.

(7) Child: SANDY LEE ROBERTS was born May 28, 1966 in Seoul, Korea. Her Korean name is "Song Sun Okay." By law the Roberts had to keep her in their home one year before they could legally adopt her. Adoption was completed April 29, 1974. She was 6 years old when Wendell and Beth went to San Francisco to meet her plane. She had been in three orphanages before coming to the United States. When she saw Harrison, their Indian boy, she immediately identified with him. Sandy is tiny, quick and intelligent. She still worries when someone leaves, thinking they won't come back. She attended the 1st grade in Provo.

For many years Wendell and Beth have sent money to the "Foreign Parent Association," to help out with war orphans. They have been asked to accept another Korean orphan, a 9 year old girl who will arrive in Dec. 1974.

JOSEPH CHARLES GOODELL OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

42. JOSEPH CHARLES GOODELL, second child of Anna Bales Goodell and Charles Arthur Goodell, was born Nov. 22, 1917 in Burwell, Garfield Co., Nebr. He moved with his parents to Scottsbluff, Nebr. in 1929 where he graduated from high school in 1935. Since the country was in a deep depression in the 30's he and his brother, Bob, spent several years getting jobs where they could. They went to the wheat harvest areas of Washington, worked at picking fruit on the west coast, and Joe worked for a rendering plant in Fort Morgan, Colo. Thinking they might be able to remain together when World War II broke out in 1941, Bob and Joe enlisted in the armed services on Jan. 21, 1942. As soon as basic training was over, Bob spent most of his time in Alaska and Joe spent from May 9, 1942 to Mar. 27, 1945 as a cook in the Hawaiian Islands. His service ended at the "convenience of the government" from Camp McCoy, Wisconsin on Sept. 22, 1945.

Joe married Florence Jean Phinney Coleman (always called Jean) Aug. 5, 1945 in Sparta, Monroe Co., Wisconsin. She is the daughter of Daniel Zina and Frances Guardene Lackey Phinney and was born Jan. 1, 1918 in Morrill, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr. She graduated from high school in 1933.

After leaving the army, Joe spent one campaign as white sugar cutter at the Mitchell factory of the Great Western Sugar Company. The company wanted him to stay with them, but Joe and Jean decided to farm on the wheat land they owned south of Stegall, which Jean's father called the Murphy Sections. Joe had an instinctive feel for the land and has always felt that farming is one of the noblest occupations; supplying people with the best of food. Growing wheat has proven to be lucrative and he has supplied his large family with everything they needed and almost with everything they wanted. Joe's hobby is woodworking. He has made many beautiful lamps and other articles for their home and he enjoys making novelty items as gifts for friends and relatives. He has gradually become allergic to wood and must discontinue working with it.

Jean has said that her greatest claim to fame is being the mother of six wonderful children and the wife of Joe Goodell - not necessarily in that order. When her youngest started to school, she decided to take a few college classes. She became very interested and went for the Associate

Degree given at Scottsbluff Junior College (now called Nebraska Western College). One more year netted one of the last Junior Elementary Certificates that Nebraska issued. During this time the Junior College National Scholastic Honor Society was formed and the students honored Jean by electing her as their first president. She graduated from the University of Wyoming in 1968 with a Bachelor of Arts Degree and received a Masters Degree in Education from Chadron State Teachers College in 1970. Since then she has earned an extra 15 hours of credit. She is presently teaching in the English Department of Torrington High School in Torrington, Wyoming.

In the summer of 1967 Jean toured Europe with a Brigham Young University group. In 1970 her trip was to the southern states and Nassau in the Bahama Islands with a Chadron State Teachers College group. Joe's cousin, Inez Kelley, was her roommate on this enjoyable trip. In 1973 Jean went to Jerusalem, Cairo, Ammon, and Istanbul.



Joseph Phinney
Goodell

Florence Phinney
Goodell

Mary Ann
Goodell Jenkins

Joseph Charles
Goodell

Katherine Sue
Goodell

Thomas Clark
Goodell

Elizabeth Diane
Goodell Snelgrove

The L.D.S. Church has been the most important influence in the lives of Joe and Jean and their family. Joseph Charles Goodell was baptized and confirmed Mar. 17, 1931. He was ordained Deacon Sept. 6, 1931 and is now Bishop of the Scottsbluff Ward, Cheyenne State. He is presently the building and maintenance representative for the Cheyenne State and has charge of the buildings in Torrington, Scottsbluff, Bridgeport and Sidney. Jean has been active in her church. She has been president of Scottsbluff Ward, District President and District Counselor in Relief Society, Primary President, Mutual Improvement Association Counselor, Seminary Teacher and Sunday School Teacher Trainer.
Reside: Lyman, Nebraska 69352.

(i) Stepchild of Joseph Charles Goodell: GENE ROLAND COLEMAN, first child of Eugene Ronald Coleman and Florence Jean Phinney Coleman, was born Oct. 16, 1937 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff, Co., Nebr. His parents were divorced when he was very young. His mother married Joseph Goodell when Gene was 7 years of age. His father refused adoption by Joseph Goodell but he was sealed, along with Mary Ann and Joseph Phinney, to his mother and Joseph Charles Goodell in the Salt Lake L.D.S. Temple. The procedure of sealing is followed in the L.D.S. Church.

Gene graduated from Lyman High School in 1953. He went one year to Brigham Young University and started his sophomore year but returned the money given to him for the semester and went to California with a friend where he worked in San Jose. He worked on road construction one summer in Washington and spent some time in Alaska. He finally went to New York City, which he greatly loves. He went to Bergdoff's School of Acting and was in several off-Broadway plays. One summer he was in Virginia in a summer playhouse after winning an acting contest which was published with pictures, in Time Magazine. One summer he spent acting in the Greer Garson Theatre in Sante Fe. He now works as a photographer.

Gene married Linda Pearl Friedman Dec. 31, 1969. She was born Apr. 22, 1943 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., New York to Irving and Kate Zucker Friedman. Linda has always lived in New York. She was a buyer for children's clothing for several large N.Y. stores. Gene and Linda live in New York just off 5th Avenue, 44 East 46th St. Zip 10018.

(ii) MARY ANN GOODELL JENKINS, first child of Joseph Charles Goodell and Florence Jean Phinney Coleman Goodell, was born Nov. 1, 1946 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr. She is a responsible and capable person whom her mother always said it would have been impossible to rear the other four without her. She participated in 4-H, played the piano for church activities, attended Seminary and M.I.A. She received her degree in Elementary Education from Brigham Young University in 1968 and taught one year in New Jersey.

She married Ernest Clark Jenkins Aug. 31, 1967 in the Salt Lake City Temple. Clark, as he is called, was born Sept. 20, 1942 in San Diego, San Diego Co., Calif., the son of Max Fredrick and Helena Cooper Jenkins. After Clark completed

his mission to Peru and his education at Brigham Young University where he received his doctorate in computer analysis, he was employed in computing by Western Electric in New Jersey. At the present time he is on temporary assignment in Nekoma, N. Dak. where he is involved with something about missiles in connection with the Nixon-Russian agreement. They will soon be returned to New Jersey or to some other office in the U.S. Address: Safeguard MSR, Box 68A, 7th Street, Nekoma, North Dakota 58355.

(1) Child: ROBERT CLARK JENKINS born July 10, 1969 in Morristown, Morris County, New Jersey.

(2) Child: MARK DAVID JENKINS born Dec. 22, 1970 in Danville, Morris County, New Jersey.

(3) Child: SCOTT MICHAEL JENKINS born July 25, 1972 in Danville, Morris County, New Jersey.

(4) Child: AMY JO JENKINS born Feb. 20, 1974 in Langdon, Cavalier County, North Dakota.

(iii) JOSEPH PHINNEY GOODELL, second child of Joseph Charles Goodel and Florence Jean Phinney Coleman Goodel, was born May 31, 1948 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr.

Joe's love of sports was probably initiated when his mother took him to Scottsbluff to "23 Club" baseball when he was in the 7th and 8th grades. As a 9th grader he started playing basketball and was second for the year in scoring for his team. In Senior High, he was the only Junior at Scottbluff who played with any regularity and as a Senior, he was top scorer for the Nebraska "Big Ten" Conference. He won a spot on every Conference team for which Scottsbluff was eligible. He was also very good in football. He graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1967. He was called on a mission for his church on Aug. 14, 1967 and served in the Great Lakes Mission Headquarters where he became leader of several missionaries. His Stake president offered him a job with Burrows Office Machines and after graduating from Brigham Young University in 1973, he joined that company. At this time Joe is President of the Elders Quorum. His ward has a basketball team and they took the area tournament after playing in Dayton, Ohio and in Indianapolis.

Joe was married June 24, 1972 to Kathleen Elizabeth Mortimer in Los Angeles Temple, Los Angeles Co., Calif. Kathy was born May 5, 1949 to Raymond and Lucille Mortimer. She is a graduate of Brigham Young University and taught one year in San Diego. Reside: 1500 W. North St., Centaur Apt. B-52, Jackson, Michigan 49202.

(1) Child: STAN JOSEPH GOODELL born Apr. 4, 1974 in Jackson, Jackson County, Michigan.

(iv) ELIZABETH DIANE GOODELL SNELGROVE, third child of Joseph Charles Goodell and Florence Jean Phinney Coleman Goodell, was born Dec. 14, 1951 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. Her mother had this to say about her: Elizabeth was an enthusiastic child with a personality of either being way up or way down. She played the piano and the organ for church; she likes to sew; loved the car that was passed on to her from "Little Joe" and always kept meals on our table. She went to 8th and 9th grades in Laramie, Wyo. while her mother was getting her Bachelor's Degree. She went to Scottsbluff High School the next year but was not happy there and changed to Morrill where she graduated in 1970. She passed a Civil Service test and worked at Offutt Air Force Base in Bellevue, Nebr. She met Richard Lee Snelgrove there. He was born in Apr. 1949 the son of Barr and Lucille Wicker Snelgrove. Reside: 800 E. Center, Apt. 8, Provo, Utah 84601.

(1) Child: JONATHON MICHAEL SNELGROVE born Jan 9, 1971 at Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff, Co., Nebr. and weighed in at 2 lbs. 3 oz. He lived! His grandparents have received much pleasure from him as they have watched him develop into a sharp little fellow as everyone feared brain damage.

(v) KATHERINE SUE GOODELL, fourth child of Joseph Charles Goodell and Florence Jean Phinney Coleman Goodell, was born Jan. 28, 1953 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr. Her mother has this to say about her: She was our smallest child at birth; 6 lbs. 7 oz. and has remained our petite one. She has always appeared to have an inner peace and confidence. She liked one boy from kindergarten through 9th grade which indicates some stability. She looks fragile but paradoxically she likes camping and outdoor activities. Kathy, along with her brothers, Joe and Tom, and her sisters, Elizabeth and Joe's wife, Kathy, all like to ski and have had some good times on the slopes.

She is active in all her church work, Seminary and M.I.A. and was in some plays. She graduated from Morrill High School in 1971, attending Ricks College in Idaho for 1 year, majoring in mathematics, and transferred to Brigham Young University where she is now in school.

(vi) THOMAS CLARK GOODELL, fifth child of Joseph Charles Goodell and Florence Jean Phinney Coleman Goodell, was born Oct. 10, 1955 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr. He started to high school in Scottsbluff but transferred to Morrill. In high school, he was Junior Class President and Senior Class President. In football during his Senior year, he was chosen best defensive guard (although they admitted that he was equally good at offensive guard) in All North Platte Valley Conference. He also gained recognition by earning a spot on the South Panhandle Conference as guard and interior lineman. He was on the golf team. He graduated from Morrill High School in 1973 and is now attending Brigham Young University in Provo, Utah.

ROBERT ARTHUR GOODELL OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

43. ROBERT ARTHUR GOODELL, third child of Anna Bales Goodell and Charles Arthur Goodell was born Oct. 19, 1919 at Wewela, Tripp Co., S. Dak. He moved with his parents to Scottsbluff, Nebr. in 1929. He and his family felt the severe effects of the financial depression of the 1930's even though they were all pitching in to help make ends meet. Bob was tempted many times to drop out of school and try to find full time work to help them but they prevailed upon him to stay in school. Future years proved them to be so right. He graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1937 which was the first step up the ladder for him.

On Jan. 21, 1942 he joined the U.S. Army Air Force at Fort Logan, Colo. He went to Airplane Mechanic School at Chanute Field in Illinois and to Curtis-Wright Factory, Buffalo, New York. He was then sent to Eimendorf Field in Alaska and from there he was transferred to Umnak Island in the Aleutians. He was next stationed at Drew Field, Florida where he was an airplane mechanic working primarily on the P-38, P-40, and B-17 aircraft. While in the Aleutian Islands he was attached to the 397th Air Base Squadron where they maintained and repaired Fighter Aircraft P-38 and P-40. In Florida he was with the 326th Air Force Unit which trained pilots and crews for the B-17 Bombers. He was crew chief as well as mechanic. He received his discharge at McDill Field, Florida Oct 31, 1945.

A number of years intervened before he continued his education but in 1956 he graduated from Brigham Young University with a Bachelor of Science Degree in Mechanical Engineering. He received a Master of Science Degree in Mechanical Engineering from the University of Idaho at Moscow in 1960. Soon after his graduation from B.Y.U. he accepted employment with Phillips Petroleum Company and went to work at the National Reactor Testing Station located near Idaho Falls, Idaho. The job consisted of mechanical design of equipment needed for operation of nuclear test reactors. A round trip bus ride of 100 miles was part of the daily routine of getting from home to work and back again. He later was employed by Idaho Nuclear Corporation as a stress analyst. He presently works for Aerojet Nuclear Company in the same capacity and is still associated with the Reactor Testing Station.

In Sept. 1973 Bob represented Aerojet Nuclear Company at an International Conference on Reactor Technology in Berlin, Germany. He presented a paper at the conference which discussed some of the work being done at the National Reactor Testing Station. His wife, Mary, accompanied him to Berlin for the Conference and they enjoyed a vacation traveling in Germany, Switzerland, and England before returning home. In



Robert and Mary Irons Goodell

October 1973 Bob presented a paper at the Winter Annual Meeting of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers in Detroit, Michigan.

Bob has held a number of positions in the L.D.S. Church. He has served as Ward Clerk, Stake Clerk, and presently is Bishop of the Idaho Falls 25th Ward. He married Mary Lind Irons on July 8, 1958 in the Manti L.D.S. Temple in Manti, Sanpete County, Utah. June 22, 1931, she was born in Nephi, Juab Co., Utah, the daughter of Amos George and Beulah Pearl Hoyt Irons.

Mary majored in Elementary Education at Brigham Young University and graduated with a Bachelor of Science Degree in June 1954. She taught school 4 years before her marriage to Bob. Since then she has taught in a private kindergarten and has been a teacher in the Sunday School, Primary and Relief Society of her church. She has been a volunteer in the Boy Scouts of America for the past 5 years, recently serving as a member of the Taylor Mountain District Scout Committee and as Scouting Director in the Idaho Falls, Idaho East Stake. She has been a Den Mother in the Cub Scouts. She likes sewing and photography and enjoys reading.
Reside: 656 Sykes Drive, Idaho Falls, Idaho 83401.

Children born to ROBERT ARTHUR and MARY LIND IRONS GOODELL:

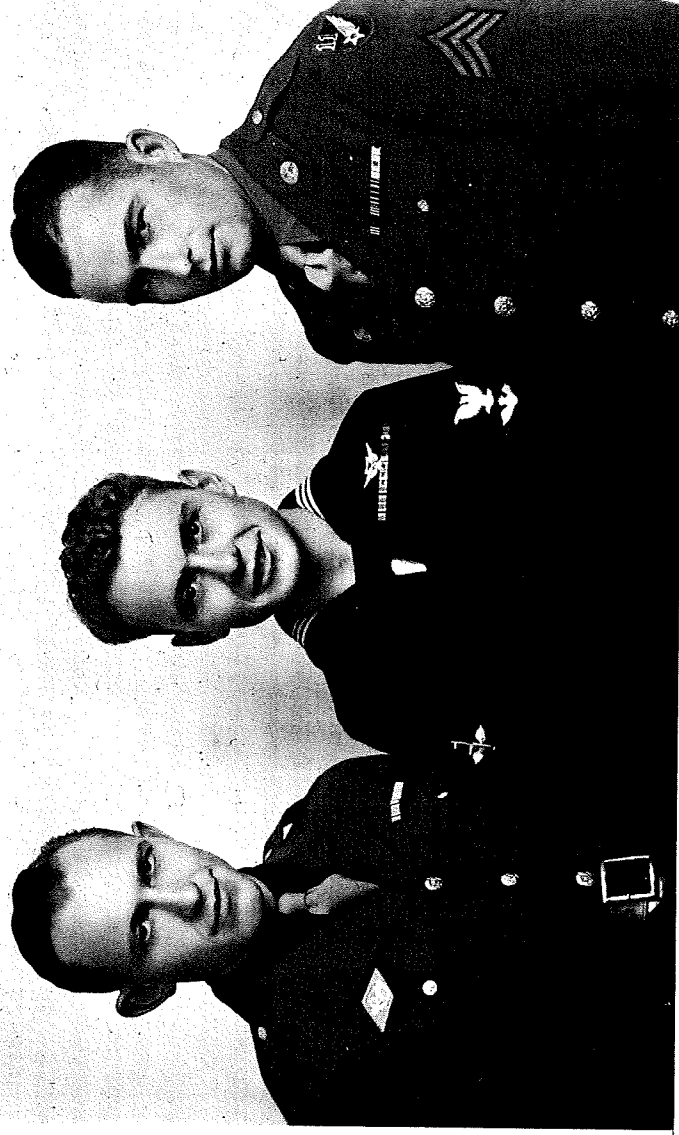
- (i) ANN MARIE GOODELL, first child of Robert Arthur Goodell and Mary Irons Goodell, was born March 9, 1960 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville Co., Idaho. She attends Bonneville High School where she is a member of the Honor Society. She participated in a district speech contest and played a piano solo in the Youth Music Festival in April. She has been a member of the "Dolphins" a swim team affiliated with Brigham Young University. She has been active in 4-H Club work and won ribbons on her cooking, sewing, knitting, and child care projects.
- (ii) MARK ROBERT GOODELL, second child of Robert Arthur Goodell and Mary Irons Goodell, was born July 29, 1961 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville Co., Idaho. He attends Ammon Junior High School. He is a Deacon in his church, a Star Scout and a Patrol leader in his scout troop. He attended Cedar Badge, a scout leadership training course and participated in a 50-mile hike with his troop. He completed an Electricity project in his 4-H Club and won blue ribbons and a gold medal in County and State Fairs.
- (iii) ERIC LYNN GOODELL, third child of Robert Arthur Goodell and Mary Irons Goodell, was born Feb. 15, 1964 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville Co., Idaho. He attends Lincoln Elementary School, takes piano lessons and plays for the family in their "Family Home Evenings." He has taken Karate and plays baseball in the Little League. He is working on the Arrow of Light requirements in Cub Scouting.
- (iv) JENNIFER GOODELL, fourth child of Robert Arthur Goodell and Mary Irons Goodell, was born Nov. 11, 1966 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville Co., Idaho. She attends Falls Valley Grade School. She is a Brownie and sang and danced with hundreds of Girl Scouts at the "International Festival" in the spring of 1974.

FRANKLIN IRVIN GOODELL OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

44. FRANKLIN IRVIN GOODELL, fourth child of Anna Bales Goodell and Charles Arthur Goodell, was born Apr. 7, 1926 in Westminster, (7 miles from Denver) Adams County, Colo. In 1929 during the Christmas holidays he moved with his parents to Scottsbluff, Nebr. Growing up during the depression days of the 1930's was not easy. Nearly everyone had to scratch a little harder for a living in those days and small boys did their share. A few nickels and dimes earned here and there helped. Like most boys, Frankie liked to fish. Following is a quote from the Goodell Genealogy written by Franklin: "One incident that is still imbedded in my mind happened when I was 6 or 7. I tagged along with my older brother, Joe, who was going fishing in Winter Creek. We were staying with our grandparents that summer at their farm home near Morrill. Joe had caught a fish and I was playing with it on a string in the water when the bank I was standing on gave way. I suddenly felt myself surrounded by water. My feet would strike the bottom and I would gently rise to the surface and descend again. This was a sensation I well remember to this day. I think I was going down for the third time when I felt my brother's hand grabbing me by the neck and yanking me back to dry land. I went home bawling all the way. Joe went back to his fishing - mad because I had scared all the fish away." A happier memory for Franklin is about the holidays and special occasions when all the grandparents, aunts and uncles, brothers and sisters and cousins (by the dozens, almost) gathered together to enjoy each others company and feast at the groaning board.

While Frankie was in high school, World War II began. He quit school in the 11th grade and joined the Navy in 1943 at the age of 17. Nothing seemed to matter but to win the war. He took basic training in Farragut, Idaho and then attended an aviation ordnance school in Norman, Oklahoma, after which he took aerial gunnery training in Purcell, Okla. He went to Florida for operational training, flying as a gunner in torpedo bombers, then to North Island at San Diego for a shakedown cruise on the carrier Salamaua. His squadron saw action in the South Pacific taking part in battles in the Philippines and in Okinawa. The carrier he was on was struck mid-ship by a Kami Kazi which went through all decks down to the bilge, during the battle of Lingayen Gulf and was almost sunk. He had another close call while in Florida according to a newspaper story: "Frank Goodell, 18, of Scottsbluff, a navy aviation gunner, lit in the front yard of a Miami, Florida home and on the front pages of Miami newspapers last week. He was flying with Ensign Gale V. Watt of Roseville, Illinois, his pilot, on May 15. Shortly after taking off, the plane dropped from an elevation of 150 feet into Opa-Locka Street in the center of Miami, swung around into Sesame Street and wound up in the front yard of Navy Specialist John R. Anderson. The nose of the plane was 15 feet from the house! Mr. and Mrs. Anderson were not at home to greet their visitors - which probably was just as well although the story ended happily. Frank and his pilot got out of the plane and walked away!"

While Frank was stationed at North Point in Hawaii, he took history and English courses which qualified him for a high school diploma. He was discharged from the Navy in 1946 and returned to Scottsbluff. He attended Scottsbluff Junior College for a short time and worked at various jobs until May 1948 when he decided to go back into the service and joined the Air Force as a Buck Sgt. After a few months in Camp Kilmer, New Jersey,



Joseph, Franklin, and Robert Goodell

and Mitchell Field in New York, he was sent to Okinawa, a place he had helped bomb two years before. He was later assigned to Rapid City Air Force Base in South Dakota. He and Cara Le Campbell were married June 30, 1950 in Rapid City, Pennington Co., S. Dak. and after the wedding they were honored at a reception at the N.C.O. Club. Cara Le was born Nov. 6, 1930 at Sar- gent, Custer Co., Nebr. to Orville LeRoy and Bertha Pearl Howland Campbell. Frank and Cara Le (called Carol by her family and friends) enjoyed living in the Black Hills country with its spectacular scenery. In 1954 he was transferred to Lejes Field in the Azores where they lived until Feb. 1957. While in the Azores he went to a religious retreat at Berchtesgaden, Germany which he found interesting. After the Azores he was stationed at Hurlburt Field in Florida.



Cara Le (Carol)
Campbell Goodell



Franklin
Irvin Goodell

Frank has been inactive in his church for many years and in the meantime, Carol has joined the church. While in Scottsbluff on leave in 1957 Frank was ordained an Elder in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. In June 1958 he re-enlisted for Rapid City, S. Dak. and was assigned to work in Sac Command Post. His B-36 Wing was given temporary duty in England and Frank was sent there for a short tour of duty. Following this he was stationed in Amarillo, Texas. They purchased a home in Texas and stayed there until July 1961. He was then sent to Harmon Air Force Base in Newfoundland. In June 1964 they moved to Lincoln Air Force Base, Nebr.

In his travels Frank had been busily collecting material for a genealogy book which he wrote in 1963. It is about his father's side of the family and is titled Roberte Goodelle of Dennington, England and One Line of His Descendants. Some of the material in this character sketch is taken from that book.

Frank retired from the Air Force in Dec. 1965 after 22 years at the beck and call of Uncle Sam. He was hired as a dry cleaner at a large dry cleaning establishment in Lincoln and was sent to the National Dry Cleaners School at Silver Springs, Maryland for several weeks. The family was planning on living in Lincoln because they liked the college town and the people. But Frank did not care much for the dry cleaning business so they moved to Provo, Utah in Aug. 1966. They stayed with his sister, Dema, for a while until they found a house in Springville, a small town 7 miles east of Provo. Frank went to work for the Geneva Steel Mill but during the November cutback, he was laid off just before Thanksgiving. He had taken the Civil Service examination for the the post office and in December of that year he was hired. He has been working as a postman ever since. His first year in Utah, Frank took a few courses in history, health and library science at Brigham Young University. Presently, he and his son, Gary, are taking a couple of mechanical courses at Utah Tech. The family likes the small town of Springville, population 8,000, quiet and surrounded by mountains. Reside: 329 E 200 S, Springville, Utah 84663. They have taken root there and expect to stay "unless a revolution occurs." They are active in the L.D.S. Ward where Frank is assistant ward clerk. Car Le has been a teacher in Primary.

Children born to FRANKLIN IRVIN and CARA LE CAMPBELL GOODELL:

- (i) GLENN GARY GOODELL, called Gary, first child of Franklin Irvin Goodell and Cara Le Campbell Goodell, was born Apr. 9, 1951 in Rapid City, Pennington Co., S. Dak. He has completed 3 years in the army. He married Mary Louise Osborn Mar. 12, 1973 in El Paso, El Paso Co., Texas. She was born in Provo, Utah Co., Utah to Robert H. and Arna Elizabeth Bredezen Osborn. He is employed at the Signetics Corp, Orem, Utah. Reside: 727 E. Center, Springville, Utah 84663.

(1) Child: TINA ELIZABETH GOODELL was born in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas.

- (ii) ROBERT WAYNE GOODELL, second child of Franklin Irvin Goodell and Cara Le Campbell Goodell, was born Aug. 3, 1952 at Ellsworth Air Force Base, Pennington Co., S. Dak. Robert went on a mission to California for the L.D.S. Church. Presently Robert is a sophomore at Brigham Young University.

- (iii) BONI LU GOODELL, third child of Franklin Irvin Goodell and Cara Le Campbell Goodell, was born Apr. 28, 1954 at Ellsworth Air Force Base, Pennington Co., S. Dak. She graduated from Springville High School and is presently working at Signetics Corp. of Orem, Utah where they make components for NASA.

- (iv) STEPHEN MICHAEL GOODELL, fourth child of Franklin Irvin Goodell and Car Le Campbell Goodell was born July 21, 1956 at Lejes Field in the Azores.

(v) FRANKLIN IRVIN GOODELL, JR., fifth child of Franklin Irvin Goodell and Cara Le Campbell Goodell was born Feb. 28, 1958 at Milton, Santa Rosa Co., Florida

(vi) JOHN CALVIN GOODELL, sixth child of Franklin Irvin Goodell and CaraLe Campbell Goodell, was born June 18, 1961 at Amarillo, Potter Co., Texas.

(vii) CHARLES LE ROY GOODELL, seventh child of Franklin Irvin Goodell and Cara Le Campbell Goodell, was born Mar. 7, 1964 at Harmon Air Force Base, Newfoundland.

(viii) REBECCA LE GOODELL, eighth child of Franklin Irvin Goodell and CaraLe Campbell Goodell, was born June 7, 1966 in Lincoln, Landcaster Co., Nebraska.

JAMES ALLEN GOODELL OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

45. JAMES ALLEN GOODELL, fifth child of Anna Bales Goodell and Charles Arthur Goodell, was born June 8, 1930 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He attended Scottsbluff High School and in 1961 while he was in the service, he received a G.E.D. Equivalency Diploma.

Jimmy enlisted in the Air Force June 10, 1947 just two days after his 17th birthday in Cheyenne, Wyoming. He first went to San Antonio, Texas, then to March Field in California. He was in Panama from March 1948 to April 1950. While in Panama he went to several bases in Central America in connection with his work. He was in the Air Traffic Police and at the end of his enlistment period, he went to Fort Dix in New Jersey for his discharge. He re-enlisted in June 1950 and after 30 days in Texas he was transferred to Westover Field, Massachusetts. He disliked this base very much because of its barren landscape and cold, windy weather. From there he was sent to Saudi Arabia for 13 months. While in Arabia he was sent to Damascus, the capital of Syria; the Bahrain Islands, Persia, Bombay, India, French Morocco, Lagus Field in Portugal, Goose Bay in Labrador, and then to Ellsworth Air Force Base in Rapid City, S. Dak. From there he went to England (80 miles north of London) to Brize Norton Air Force Base. He went to France, Spain, Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Austria, Italy, and Luxembourg. He spent one year at the Radar Station at Mount Lemmon, Arizona where he purchased a home and was then sent to Fargo, N. Dak., South Wales, Scotland and Ireland. He was in many of these places only a short time as he went to get and return prisoners. He was stationed at Hahn Air Force Base in Germany for sometime. When he came back to the United States he went to Luke Field, Arizona and stayed there several years. It was here that he was married in 1957. He spent his last year at Clear Air Force Base located northeast of Anchorage, Alaska. This was one place he could not have his family with him and he might have quit the service had he not been so close to retirement. He was released in Sept. 1967 after 20 years in the service of his country. He was in all kinds of climates from bitter cold to sizzling hot desert temperatures. He chose the hot climate of Arizona in which to settle down and make his permanent home. Ever since his release from the service he has been employed at Garrett AiResearch, Manufacturing Division, in Phoenix as a Security Guard.

James Allen Goodell and Beverly Calano were married July 15, 1957 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., Arizona. She was born Oct. 3, 1928 to Thomas R. and

Sylvia Terragne Calano. She is a member of the Catholic Church. After two years of college she was employed as a secretary. She was active in the Parent Teacher Association for 12 years, being president for 2 years. She is now a licensed real estate saleswoman and doing very well. Jim and Bev like to bowl and have won 14 trophies, and are still piling them up. Jim loves to swim and they have a large pool at their home. While he was stationed in Panama, he won a championship award in swimming. Reside: 5645 West Mariposa St., Phoenix, Arizona 85034.

Children born to JAMES ALLEN and BEVERLY
CALANO GOODELL:

(i) BEVERLY GOODELL, step-daughter of James Allen Goodell and daughter of Beverly Calano Goodell by a previous marriage, was born May 15, 1952. She was 5 years old when her mother married Jim. She was legally adopted by James Allen Goodell.

(ii) JAMES ALLEN GOODELL, JR., first child of James Allen Goodell and Beverly Calano Goodell, was born Feb. 19, 1959 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., Arizona



Charles, Jimmy, Bob
and Howard Goodell

(iii) DAVID CHARLES GOODELL, second child of James Allen Goodell and Beverly Calano Goodell, was born July 5, 1960 at Hahn Air Force Base in Iremenach, Germany.

(iv) DONALD CLARK GOODELL, third child of James Allen Goodell and Beverly Calano Goodell, was born July 18, 1962 at Hahn Air Force Base in Iremenach, Germany.

(v) PATRICA JANE GOODELL, fourth child of James Allen Goodell and Beverly Calano Goodell, was born Jan. 20, 1964 in Fargo, Cass County, North Dakota.

HOWARD EUGENE GOODELL OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

46. HOWARD EUGENE GOODELL, sixth child of Anna Bales Goodell and Charles Arthur Goodell, was born Aug. 15, 1935 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr. He was always a happy child and was helpful to his mother in taking over the responsibilities as head of the house when he was very young. He graduated from Scottsbluff High School in 1953. Some of his school activities were choir, playing football, and broadcasting football games. He has an excellent voice for radio announcing. While still in school he drove a truck for the Star-Herald Daily, delivering papers to Valley towns. After graduation he worked as a salesman at the exclusive Wheeler's Men Store.

In Nov. 1954 he volunteered for the armed forces as had all his brothers before him. H & S Battery 2nd AAA-A/W Battalion. He joined the Marine Corps and took his basic training in San Diego, Calif. He then took radio



Howard & Janice Dean Goodell

and telegraph training, graduating with honors and was in this line of work the entire time he served. He was a Sergeant at the time of his release from the Marines in Nov. 1957.

He married Janice Ann Dean June 2, 1957 at Downey, Los Angeles Co., California. She was born July 11, 1939 in Gering, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr., the daughter of Keith Partridge and Wilma Dorothy Onstott Dean. Howard and Jan lived in a trailer home on the base. After his discharge they returned to Scottsbluff and Howard went to work as a letter carrier and clerk for the post office. They lived with his mother for sometime, then in 1960 they bought their first home. Howard served as Bishop of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints from 1963 until 1966. He was conscientious about his responsibilities to the point where stress and overwork brought on ulcers and he had to give up the position.

In 1967 they moved to Provo, Utah where Howard attended Brigham Young University and received a Bachelor of Science Degree in Accounting in Aug. 1971. He supported his family by working nights at the post office. On Aug. 23, 1971 they moved to Granger, Utah where he took an apprenticeship in the V.A. Hospital in Salt Lake City. They were transferred to Tucson in Sept. 1972 so they sold the home they had just built and headed for Arizona. They were transferred back to Salt Lake City in Feb. 1973. They bought a home that had just been built a year before and Howard and his boys are finishing the basement and landscaping the yard. Reside: 4868 Seneca Road, Salt Lake City, Utah 84120.

Jan likes to sew, and she makes all their bread out of wheat she grinds herself. She is an immaculate housekeeper, a good mother and is teaching her children to work and accept responsibility. She has completed two genealogy books on her family line.

Children born to HOWARD EUGENE and JANICE ANN DEAN GOODELL:

- (i) JONI ILENE GOODELL, first child of Howard Eugene Goodell and Janice Ann Dean Goodell, was born prematurely Jan. 17, 1958 and lived only 5½ hours. Burial was in West Lawn Cemetery in Gering, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr.
- (ii) JANA LYNN GOODELL, second child of Howard Eugene Goodell and Janice Ann Dean Goodell, was born March 2, 1959 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff Co., Nebr. She is a very talented, pleasant girl. She dances with her school group, plays the piano and sings in a special group at school. She is an honor student and is recognized as an outstanding youth leader.

(iii) MICHAEL HOWARD GOODELL, third child of Howard Eugene Goodell and Janice Ann Dean Goodell, was born April 11, 1960 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He wrestles at school and won a blue ribbon in his weight division. He likes all athletics and is an honor student. He likes to work with his Dad.

(iv) JEFFREY ALAN GOODELL, fourth child of Howard Eugene Goodell and Janice Ann Dean Goodell, was born Dec. 3, 1961 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. He is a very outgoing person and full of fun. He is a good student in school and likes to work with his hands.

(v) LORI ANN GOODELL, fifth child of Howard Eugene Goodell and Janice Ann Dean Goodell, was born Feb. 5, 1963 in Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She is a very sweet, quiet girl, a good student and she plays the piano.

(vi) ANDREA KAY GOODELL, sixth child of Howard Eugene Goodell and Janice Ann Dean Goodell, was born Oct. 11, 1966 at Scottsbluff, Scotts Bluff County, Nebr. She is a very friendly, outgoing girl and tries hard to please. She is a good student at school.

(vii) JULI ANN GOODELL, seventh child of Howard Eugene Goodell and Janice Ann Dean Goodell, was born July 5, 1972 in Murray, Salt Lake County, Utah. She is a mischievous little miss, temperamental and very sure of what she wants. The older children all love her.

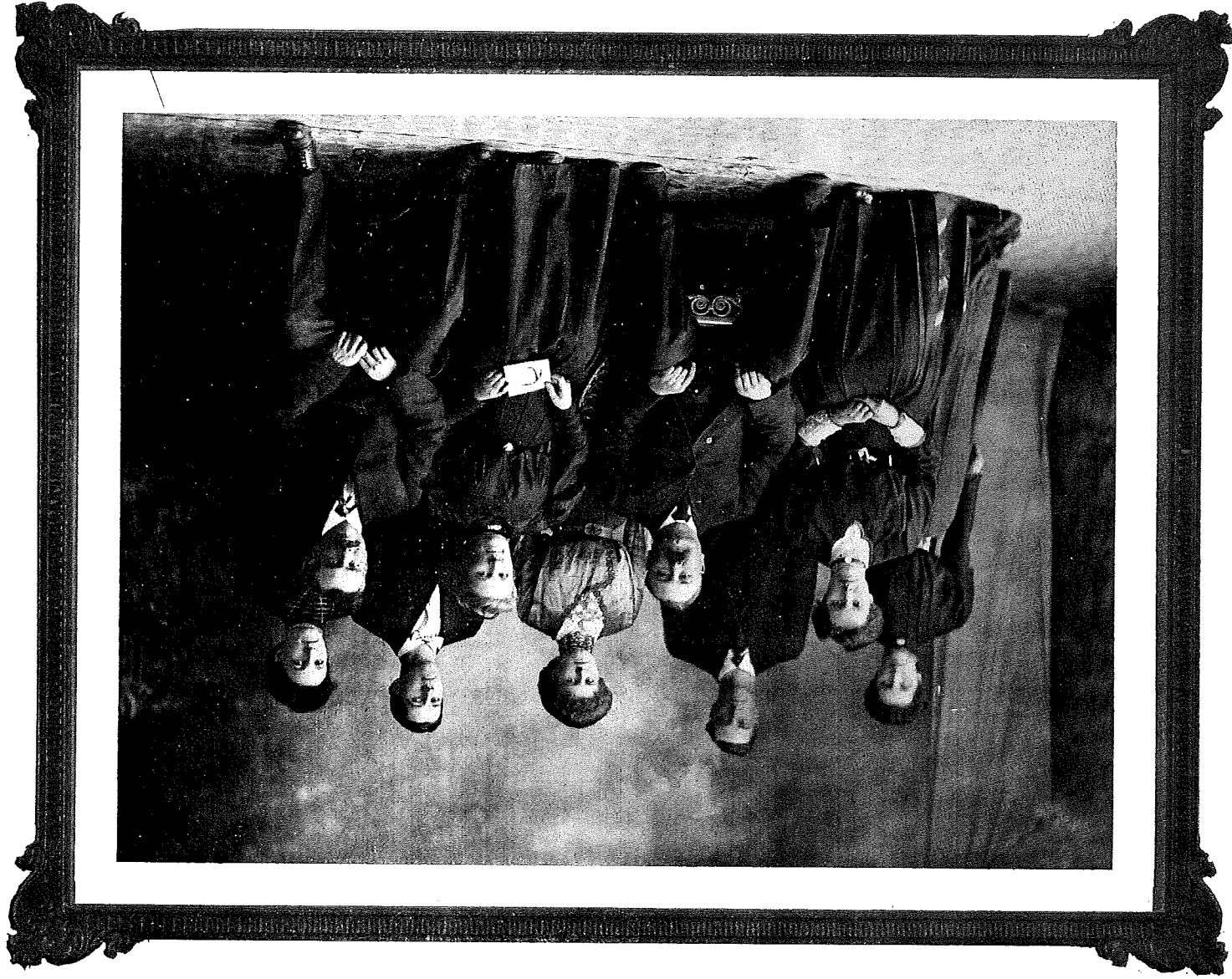
(viii) CATHI LYNN GOODELL, eighth child of Howard Eugene Goodell and Janice Ann Dean Goodell, was born June 7, 1974 in Salt Lake City, Utah.

* * * * *

ALLEN EUGENE BAILEY OF THE NINTH GENERATION

3. ALLEN EUGENE BAILEY, second child and only son of EDWARD GUARDENE BAILEY and SARAH MARGARET DAVIS of the eighth generation, was born in St. Paul, Minnesota on Feb. 26, 1860. The first we read about him comes from the United States Federal Census for 1860 of Leon Township, Goodhue County, Minnesota. He is listed as Eugene, aged 3 months, son of Ed and Sarah Bailey. He is recorded again in the Minnesota Census for 1865 for Leon Township, Goodhue County, as Allen E. son of E. G. Baley and Sarah Baley. No age is given. During the years that his father was in the Civil War, Allen Eugene lived with his mother and sisters, Emma and Ellen, on the E. G. Bailey farm located 2 miles Northwest of Hader, Minnesota. Hader is a small Minnesota community located 10 miles or so South of Cannon Falls. Allen was 5 years old when his father came home from the Civil War.

Back row from left: Myrtle Bailey Avery, Virgil Bailey, Frances Martin Bailey, Edward Bailey,
 Ora Brown Bailey.
 Front row from left: Luella Bailey Boyd Strickland, Allen Bailey, Laura Newton Bailey, Fred Boyd.



Allen Eugene and Laura
Stella Newton Bailey
and their children.

Standing: Myrtle Irene

and Lulu

Sitting: Virgil and

Edward Eugene.

In 1869 the family moved to Pottawattamie County, Iowa where Allen grew to adulthood. The next mention we have of him is in the Federal Census of 1880 from James Township, Pottawattamie County, Iowa, where he is listed as 20 years of age and a boarder at the home of William Newton. It was during the year 1880 that he married LAURA ESTELLA NEWTON, daughter of WILLIAM and HANNAH NEWTON. Laura was born August 20, 1862 in Harlan, Shelley County, Iowa. She was a sister of William Oscar Newton who married Ellen Harriet Bailey, sister of Allen Eugene. For three years after their marriage they farmed in James Township. In 1883 the urge to go West spirited them and they accompanied Allen's father and mother and sisters to Hand County, Dakota Territory, where they homesteaded near Burdette, South Dakota, a small community located some 25 miles Southwest of Redfield, South Dakota. Homestead Certificate Number 14515 records that Allen E. Bailey of Hand County, Dakota Territory, homesteaded the Southwest Quarter of Section 25, Wheaton Township, Hand County. His homestead tract contained 160 acres and is recorded in Volume 15, page 414 and given under oath on the 12th day of May, 1888 at the Register of Land Office in Huron, South Dakota. It was filed for record in Hand County on July 30, 1898 and recorded on page 292 of Deed Book G. Wheaton Township is located directly north of Burdette Township where Allen's father, Edward Guardene, and his sister, Ellen Newton, homesteaded. This is fifteen miles or so Northwest of Wessington, South Dakota.



Anderson  *REDFIELD*
S. DAK.

and sisters to Hand County, Dakota Territory, where they homesteaded near Burdette, South Dakota, a small community located some 25 miles Southwest of Redfield, South Dakota. Homestead Certificate Number 14515 records that Allen E. Bailey of Hand County, Dakota Territory, homesteaded the Southwest Quarter of Section 25, Wheaton Township, Hand County. His homestead tract contained 160 acres and is recorded in Volume 15, page 414 and given under oath on the 12th day of May, 1888 at the Register of Land Office in Huron, South Dakota. It was filed for record in Hand County on July 30, 1898 and recorded on page 292 of Deed Book G. Wheaton Township is located directly north of Burdette Township where Allen's father, Edward Guardene, and his sister, Ellen Newton, homesteaded. This is fifteen miles or so Northwest of Wessington, South Dakota.

Raising a family on a homestead was not an easy life and required the utmost effort on the part of every member of the family just to keep alive. The Bailey homestead in Hand County was almost fifty miles from Huron and nearly twenty miles to the nearest railroad town. With cars and trucks as they are today, that is not much of a trip, but in 1890 it took at least two days to haul a load of grain to town or to buy a load of lumber or whatever. All this inconvenience prompted Allen and Laura Bailey to sell their homestead in Hand County and move to Bonilla Township, Beadle County, South Dakota where they settled in Section 31 and continued to live until 1906. Mrs. Mildred McEwen Jones in her book, "Beadle County Settlers," mentions the fact that the Allen Bailey's lived on a farm located in the Northwest Corner of the Southeast Quarter of Section 31, Bonilla Township. They were still some five miles from a town but they were closer to their family which was a meaningful thing to them. Not too many years after they left this farm, their daughter Lula and her husband Fred Boyd, moved on the farm and lived there for a number of years. Fred and Lula's son, Leonard and his wife Carmen Horn Boyd, lived on the farm for a great many years and raised their family there. In 1974 the farm is still in the possession of the family.

About 1906 or 1907 the Allen Bailey's moved to a farm located a couple of miles to the Southwest of the farm in Section 31 of Bonilla Township to Section 1 of Whiteside Township. This is the same section where Glenn Boyd, their grandson, still lives. They lived on this farm known as the Al Bailey farm for only two or three years when they moved to Wessington, South Dakota, where they retired and he died on Jan. 10, 1921. Laura Newton Bailey continued to live in Wessington until about 1945 when she moved to Huron, South Dakota and resided for a short time with her son and daughter-in-law, Edward and Orah Brown Bailey. She spent the last year or so of her life in a convalescent home in Groton, South Dakota where she died on Dec. 30, 1949. Both Allen and Laura Newton Bailey are buried in the family burial plot in Wessington, South Dakota.

Children born to ALLEN EUGENE and LAURA ESTELLA NEWTON BAILEY:

13. (i) MYRTLE IRENE BAILEY born Jan. 3, 1881 near Oakland,
Pottawattamie County, Iowa. Married JOHN SAUNDERS AVERY.
14. (ii) LUELLA (LULA) BAILEY born Sept. 3, 1882 near Oakland,
Pottawattamie County, Iowa. Married first, FRED GEORGE
BOYD; secondly, CHET STRICKLAND.
15. (iii) VIRGIL CLEVELAND BAILEY born Sept. 26, 1884 near Bur-
dette, Hand County, South Dakota. Married first,
FRANCES MARTIN; secondly, ETHEL MAY MUNSON.
16. (iv) EDWARD EUGENE BAILEY born Dec. 3, 1887 near Burdette,
Hand County, South Dakota. Married ORAH MAY BROWN.
- (v) CLYDE ALLEN BAILEY born March 9, 1900 in Beadle County,
South Dakota. Died Sept. 22, 1900. Buried in the
family plot in Wessington, South Dakota.

MYRTLE IRENE BAILEY OF THE TENTH GENERATION

13. MYRTLE IRENE BAILEY, eldest child of Allen Eugene Bailey and Laura Estella Newton Bailey of the ninth generation, was born Jan. 3, 1881 near Oakland, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. She came with her parents to Dakota Territory in 1883 and spent the first few years of her childhood in Hand County, Burdette, S. Dak. (then Dakota Territory). She came to Beadle Co, S. Dak. with her parents in 1890. It was here she grew to adulthood and married on Mar. 7, 1899 JOHN SAUNDERS AVERY in Huron, S. Dak. John Saunders Avery was born in Roseburg, Michigan on Oct. 3, 1872, a son of Arthur and Elizabeth Saunders Avery. His plan for coming to S. Dak. was to find suitable land to homestead. This, he and his new bride did, settling on the Northeast Quarter of Section 14, Township 113 North, Range 65, West of the fifth principle meridian, Beadle County, South Dakota. The farm site itself is in Nance Township, a half mile North of Bonilla,



Myrtle Irene Bailey Avery



John Saunders Avery--

South Dakota, 5 miles west and 3/4 mile north on the west side of the road. Vic Baptist resided on this farm for a great many years so throughout the area, the farm is identified as the Vic Baptist farm. The family lived on their homestead until 1905 when they moved to Tulare, S. Dak. As a young man, John Saunders Avery had taken up carpentry as a trade and moved to Tulare where he could work as a carpenter. He also operated a livery stable. The family lived in Tulare for only about 4 years when on Sept. 2, 1909, John Saunders Avery was stricken with a ruptured appendix and died in a Mitchell Hospital. Surgery at that time was new and surrounded with pitfalls. The next few years of life for Myrtle were not easy, nor for her family. She was able to get along by operating a boarding home in Tulare. She did housekeeping for a number of years for several folks and lived out the last few years of her life with her daughter, Margaret, in Aberdeen, South Dakota. She died in a nursing home in Webster, South Dakota on July 1, 1964. John Saunders and Myrtle Irene Bailey Avery are buried in the family burial plot at Tulare, South Dakota.

Children born to JOHN SAUNDERS and MYRTLE IRENE BAILEY AVERY:

47. (i) MURIEL AGNES AVERY born Jan. 19, 1900 near Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Married MARTIN LAFAYETTE SEVERANCE.
48. (ii) MARGARET IRENE AVERY born June 16, 1904 near Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Married WALTER EARL MOENCH.
49. (iii) ARTHUR E. AVERY born Sept. 11, 1906 near Tulare, Spink Co., S. Dak. Married first, DOGMAR SORENSON; secondly, DOROTHY STOLTENBERG.

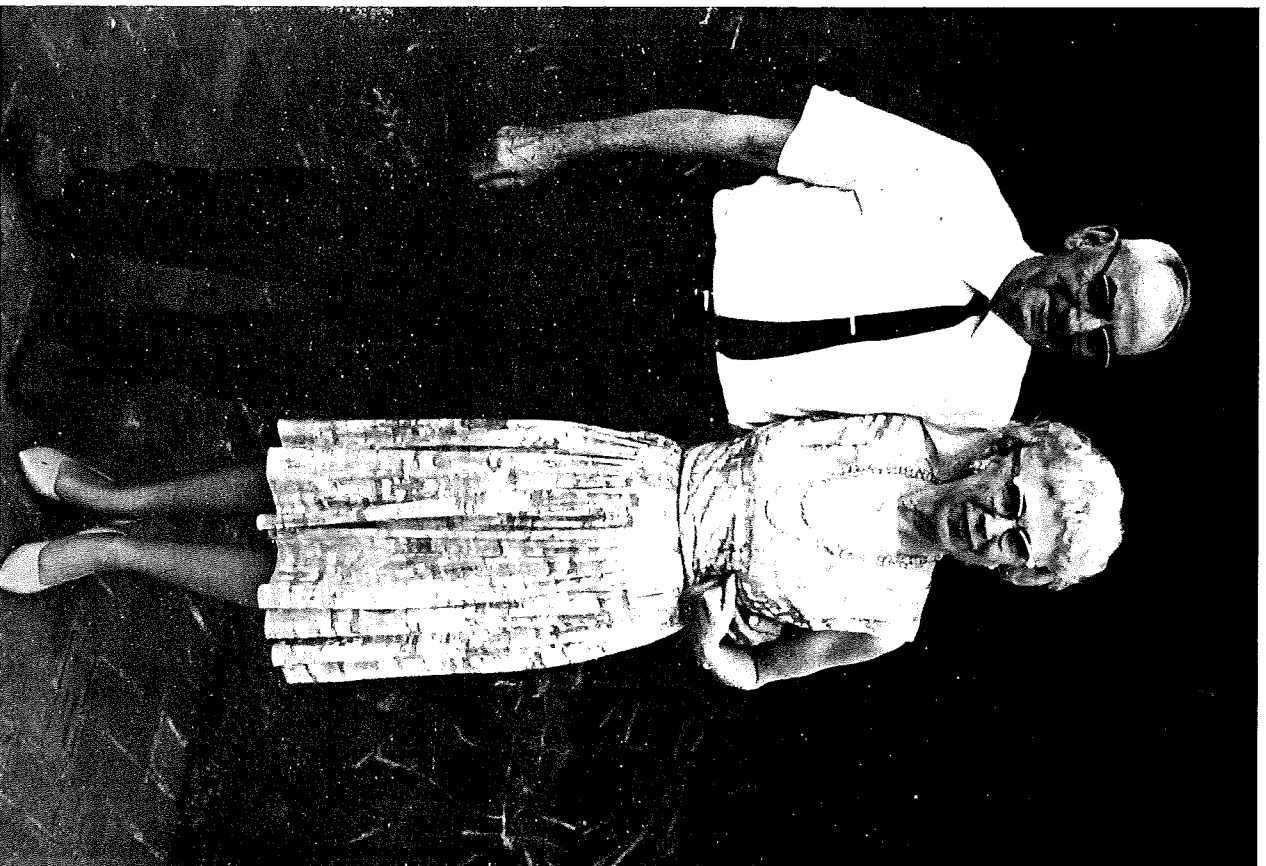
MURIEL AGNES AVERY SEVERANCE OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

47. MURIEL AGNES AVERY SEVERANCE, eldest child of Myrtle Irene Bailey Avery and John Saunders Avery, was born on the family homestead near Bonilla, S. Dak. on Jan. 19, 1900. She lived as a girl on the farm near Bonilla and moved with her parents to Tulare where she grew to adulthood. On July 25, 1919 she married MARTIN LAFAYETTE SEVERANCE at Tulare, S. Dak. He was born Mar. 10, 1886 at Maustin, Wisconsin and had come to Tulare and purchased a drug store. He operated the drug store for many years. In the early 1920's he decided to sell his store and to study to be a chiropractor. During the years 1925 to 1949, he practiced the chiropractic profession in Aberdeen, S. Dak. Late in 1949 he sold his practice in Aberdeen and moved to San Bernardino, Calif. where he continued to operate as a chiropractor until he retired in 1962. He died in San Bernardino on May 8, 1967. Muriel resides at 480 West 18th St., San Bernardino, Calif. 92405.

Child born to MARTIN LAFAYETTE and MURIEL AGNES AVERY SEVERANCE:

- (i) MARTIN LAFAYETTE SEVERANCE, JR. born Oct. 22, 1920 at Ashton, S. Dak. During World War II, Martin served in the U.S. Army. He was given a medical discharge. He married MARGIT SILVER. She was born May 24, 1920 in Budapest, Hungary. They are divorced. No children. He resides 480 West 18th Street, San Bernardino, California 92405.

Martin Lafayette and
Muriel Agnes Avery
Severance.



MARGARET IRENE AVERY MOENCH OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

48. MARGARET IRENE AVERY MOENCH, second child of Myrtle Irene Avery and John Saunders Avery, was born on the family homestead near Bonilla, S. Dak. on June 16, 1904. As a child her parents moved to Tulare, S. Dak. where she grew up and attended school. As a young lady she attended Northern State College at Aberdeen, S. Dak. and prepared to be a teacher. She taught school for an eight year period; two years at Bradley, S. Dak., three years at Tulare, S. Dak. and three years at Wolsey, S. Dak. She then attended the Chicago Chiropractic College for two years and in 1931 began the practice of chiropractic in Aberdeen, S. Dak. She followed the practice of chiropractic, later known as Podiatry, for a period of 42 years. She served as Secretary and later President of the Board of Podiatry Examiners in S. Dak. for a total of 18 years. She also served as Secretary



Walt and Margaret
Avery Moench

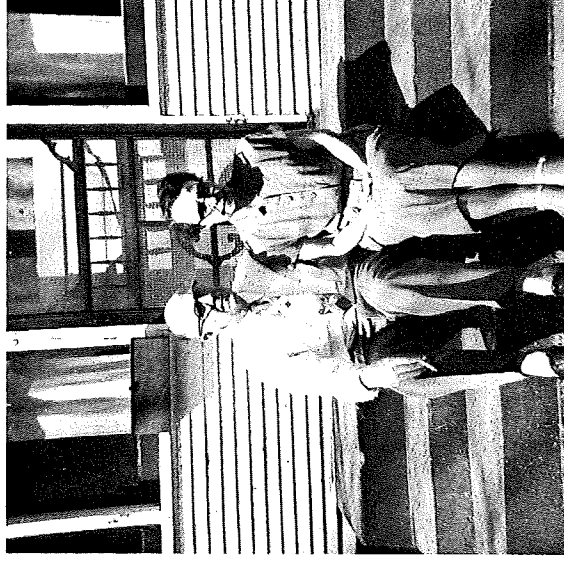
of the State Society of Podiatrists for a number of years, the first and only woman in South Dakota to serve in these capacities. She retired from her profession Jan. 1, 1973. During World War II, Peg, as all the family knew her, worked for the U.S. Signal Corps as a Radar Equipment Inspector.

On Feb. 4, 1950 she married WALTER EARL MOENCH. He was born in Chicago, Illinois on July 10, 1893 the son of Henry and Alma Olson Moench.

Henry Moench was born in Germany and Alma Olson in Sweden. For a great many years he worked for the Chicago American Newspaper, retiring from that position in 1965. He then purchased a newspaper stand and operated it until he sold the stand in 1974. He was 81 years of age at the time. Peg has assisted us in this genealogy by compiling the information on her part of the Bailey family. They reside at 809 N.E. 15th Avenue, Aberdeen, South Dakota 57401.

ARTHUR E. AVERY OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

49. ARTHUR E. AVERY, third child of Myrtle Irene Bailey Avery and John Saunders Avery, was born in Tulare, S. Dak. on Sept. 11, 1906. He spent his boyhood days in Tulare and went to school there and in Bradley, S. Dak. On June 17, 1930 he married DOGMAR SORENSON. She died soon after they were married and he married secondly, DOROTHY ALMA LOUISE STOLTENBERG on Sept. 5, 1932 in Huron, S. Dak. Dorothy was born in Altamont, S. Dak., the daughter of John and Gertrude Mehle Stoltenberg. She attended school in Watertown and Waverly, S. Dak. During their married life they lived in a number of places. He worked for sometime for Swift and Company as a butter-maker and for Marigold Dairy Company at Winona, Minn. They lived at Huron, S. Dak. and LaCrosse, Wisconsin where Art worked for the Singer Sewing Machine Company as an accountant. For a number of years before he died, Art operated a General Merchandise Store at Cherry Creek, S. Dak. As a young man he played Twilight League Baseball while residing in Watertown, S. Dak. He led an active life. Arthur was killed in an automobile accident on June 17, 1968 at Aberdeen, S. Dak. He is buried at



Arthur and Dorothy
Stoltenberg Avery.

Tulare, S. Dak. in the Avery family plot. Dorothy resides at 517 N. Dakota St., Aberdeen, S. Dak. 57401. She says she is semi-retired working occasionally for the Ben Franklin Stores and at some of the private homes in the area.

Children born to ARTHUR and DOROTHY STOLTENBERG AVERY:

- (i) CHADWICK DEWAYNE AVERY, first child of Arthur and Dorothy Stoltenberg Avery, was born June 7, 1934 in Huron, S. Dak. He lived with his parents in a number of places while he was growing up. When he was 17 years of age he joined the U.S. Air Force and when he finishes his present stay in Germany, will have been in the service for 23 years. He served in both the Korean and Vietnam Conflicts. On Dec. 4, 1955 he married ALICE FLEMING. She died May 21, 1959. On July 5, 1962, he married secondly, JAN APA. She was born in Rapid City, S. Dak., a daughter of Frank Apa. In 1974 they were in Germany; address: T. Sgt. C.D. Avery 503-28-3270, U.S. Air Force Hospital, USAF Box 157, A.P.O. New York 09220

- (1) Child: BRUCE AVERY, only child of Chadwick and Alice Fleming Avery, born Sept. 3, 1956 in Boston, Mass. He was killed in an auto accident coming home from school on Mar. 14, 1963 in Rapid City, S. Dak.

- (2) Child: CHERYL DAWN AVERY, first child of Chadwick and Jan Apa Avery, born Oct. 4, 1964 at Rapid City, S. Dak.

- (3) Child: LEE WAYNE AVERY, second child of Chadwick and Jan Apa Avery, born Feb. 27, 1968 at Vandenburg Air Force Base, Calif.

- (ii) CANDACE ARLEEN AVERY BARNEY, second child of Arthur and Dorothy Stoltenberg Avery, was born June 22, 1938 at LaCross, Wisconsin. She attended school in several locations and on April 6, 1958 married ELMER BARNEY. They are divorced. She married secondly, DONALD EUGENE LINDSKOV on Sept. 22, 1971. He was born May 3, 1939 at Doland, S. Dak. Donald works for the Inman Hatchery in Aberdeen where they reside at Lot 56, Northview Mobile Manor, Aberdeen S. Dak.

- (1) Child: SHAWN OLIN BARNEY, first child of Elmer and Candace Avery Barney, was born July 11, 1959 at Aberdeen, S. Dak.

- (2) Child: PATRICK LANE BARNEY, second child of Elmer and Candace Avery Barney, was born Feb. 21, 1962 at Columbus, Georgia.

- (3) Child: FELINE AMY BARNEY, third child of Elmer and Candace Avery Barney, was born June 10, 1966 at Columbus, Georgia.

- (iii) SANDRA EILEEN AVERY, third child of Arthur and Dorothy Stoltenberg Avery, was born Nov. 11, 1942 at Winona, Minn. They have

resided a number of places including Aberdeen, S. Dak. where on Aug. 5, 1962, she married ROGER JOHN ACKERMAN. He was born Aug. 21, 1941, a son of Alvin and Marion Ackerman. Sandra and Roger reside in Aberdeen, S.Dak., North Roosevelt Road, where he is a salesman for his father's welding company.

(1) Child: KYLE DAVID ACKERMAN, first child of Roger John and Sandra Avery Ackerman, was born Feb. 14, 1963 at Aberdeen, S. Dak.

(2) Child: TAMMY LEE ACKERMAN, second child of Roger John and Sandra Avery Ackerman, was born Nov. 21, 1964.

LUELLE (LULA) BAILEY OF THE TENTH GENERATION

14. LUELLE (LULA) BAILEY, second child of Allen Eugene and Laura Estella Newton Bailey, was born Sept. 3, 1882 near Oakland, Pottawattamie Co, Iowa. Although Luella was her given name, all of the family knew her as "Lula" and always called her that. When she was a very small child she moved with her parents to Hand Co., S. Dak. where she spent the first few years of her life. When a teenager she moved again with her parents to Beadle Co., S. Dak. where on Dec. 5, 1900 she married FRED GEORGE BOYD. He was born July 21, 1873 in Sanilac Co., Michigan, the son of Alfens and Susan Cook Boyd. The Boyd's were Canadians and had just moved to Michigan from Allwyn, near St. Thomas, Ontario, Canada. Fred had come west to make his fortune and had settled near Bonilla, S. Dak. when he met Lula Bailey. Soon after, Lula's parents the Allen Baileys moved from their farm in Bonilla Township on Section 31, so Fred and Lula Bailey Boyd moved onto the farm and lived there a number of years. This was in 1912. Previous to this date, Fred and Lula had lived near Bonilla and Tulare where they farmed. About 1925 Fred and Lula were divorced and Lula married CHET STRICKLAND. She died on October 3, 1933 and is buried at Wessington, S. Dak. Fred continued to live in the area around Bonilla and lived the last years of his life with his son, Glenn, residing in a house on Glenn's farm. Fred died Dec. 10, 1964 and is buried at Tulare, S. Dak.

Children born to FRED GEORGE and LUELLE (LULA) BAILEY BOYD:

50. (i) ORA LEONARD BOYD was born near Bonilla, S. Dak. Oct. 6, 1901.

51. (ii) GLENN EDWARD BOYD was born Mar. 9, 1908 near Bonilla, S. Dak.

ORA LEONARD BOYD OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

50. ORA LEONARD BOYD, eldest son of Fred and Luella (Lula) Bailey Boyd of the tenth generation, was born Oct. 6, 1901 near Bonilla, S. Dak. As a child he lived near Bonilla and Tulare until 1912 when he moved with his parents to a farm located in the Southeast quarter of Section 31 of Bonilla Township. This farm, roughly 2 miles south and 3 miles west of Bonilla, is the farm where Leonard's grandparents, the Allen Baileys, first lived when they moved from Hand County. Leonard, as he was called, went to the Young School, a country school located about a mile northeast of the farm where he lived. On Oct. 6, 1920 he married CARMEN LAVERA HORN. She was born July 22, 1902 at Ottumwa, Iowa the daughter of Delmar and Allie (Mina) Henderson of Moulton, Iowa. When a young girl, Carmen moved with her parents to Miller, S. Dak. and then to a farm northwest of Bonilla, S. Dak where

she met Leonard Boyd. After their marriage they lived for a while in Bonilla and then moved to the farm in Section 31. They farmed and lived here the remainder of their lives. The farm is still owned by the family. Leonard died Jan. 7, 1963 and is buried at Bonilla, S. Dak.

Children born to ORA LEONARD and CARMEN LAVERA HORN BOYD:

- (i) DARREL WAYNE BOYD, eldest and only son of Ora Leonard and Carmen Lavera Horn Boyd of the eleventh generation, was born Sept. 7, 1924 in Bonilla, S. Dak. (in an apartment above the pool hall). When he was a baby his parents moved to the farm located in Section 31 as mentioned above. He attended schools in Bonilla where he graduated from high school. His main interests as a young lad were music, baseball, and basketball and he excelled in all three. After he graduated from high school he played baritone horn and trumpet in the U. S. Army 228th AGF Band. In 1951 he graduated from the S. Dak. State School of Mines in Rapid City where he received a B.S. Degree in Geological Engineering. From 1951 to 1965 he was employed by the Pure Oil Company, first as a geophysicist, then district geophysicist, then district manager. These duties took him from Williston and Bismarck, N. Dak. to Sheridan, Wyo., Billings, Montana, Denver and Durango, Colo. and New Orleans, La. When Pure Oil Company merged with Union Oil Company he stayed on as geophysicist until 1966. Since 1966 he has been chief geophysicist for American Petrofina Exploration Company, with assignments in New Orleans, La., Dallas and Houston, Texas.

Darrel married CHARLOTTE MAURINE VAN WINKLE Mar. 17, 1957 in Billings, Montana. Maurine was born May 20, 1927 in Broughton, Illinois, a daughter of Martin and Clara Mabel Gjelsness Van Winkle. She has a B.S. Degree in Education from Bemidji State Teachers College, Bemidji, Minn. and a M.S. Degree from the University of Minnesota. She taught speech and English in the high schools of Detroit Lakes, Minnesota, Billings, Montana and Denver, Colorado from 1949 to 1958. Her early childhood was spent on the Crow Creek Indian Reservation in South Dakota, 70 miles from where Darrel grew up. Maurine's father, Martin Van Winkle, was employed by the Office of Indian Affairs, U. S. Dept. of Interior. Reside: 1123 Chestnut Ridge Road, Humble, Texas.

- (1) Child: KATHLEEN ANN BOYD born June 11, 1958 in Denver, Colorado.
- (2) Child: SCOTT LEONARD BOYD born Mar. 1, 1960 in Denver, Colorado.
- (3) Child: GREGORY VAN BOYD born Mar. 21, 1963 in New Orleans, Louisiana.
- (4) Child: JULIE LYNN BOYD born June 1, 1967 in New Orleans, Louisiana.

All four are presently students in the schools of Humble, Texas. Kathleen is a "Distinguished Honor Roll Student,"

accomplished on the flute and piano and interested in swimming, dance, tumbling and reading. She was her school's spelling champion for 4 years and was 2nd in the Southeast Texas contest when she was a 7th grader. That contest included all of the Houston area plus 17 surrounding counties. When this was written, Scott was a 7th grader, on the honor roll, on the junior high tennis team and played in the school band. When Greg was a 4th grader, he was an avid golfer and a member of the local Little League Baseball team. Julie now in elementary school is interested in everything.

(ii) MARILYN JEAN BOYD CHRISTENSEN of the twelfth generation, second child and only daughter of Ora Leonard and Carmen Lavera Horn Boyd of the eleventh generation, was born July 31, 1931 at Bonilla, S. Dak. where she attended grade and high school, graduating from high school as valedictorian in 1949. While she was in grade school she was County Declamation Champion in the 4th grade and spelling champion in the 8th grade. She attended Chadron State College at Chadron, Nebr. for 3 years and graduated in 1954 from the University of Nebraska with a B.Sc. in Medical Technology. While in college she was a member of "Who's Who Among American College and University Leaders," a member of Zeta Alpha Sorority, Beta Beta Beta, an honorary Biology fraternity, Lambda Delta Lambda, an honorary sorority based on scholarship.

On June 19, 1955 she married JAMES LOWELL CHRISTENSEN in Huron, S. Dak. He is presently Resident Manager of Elk Falls Pulp and Paper Mill at Campbell River, British Columbia. Reside in Campbell River.

(1) Child: PEGGY LOU CHRISTENSEN born Apr. 21, 1958 in Oregon City, Oregon.

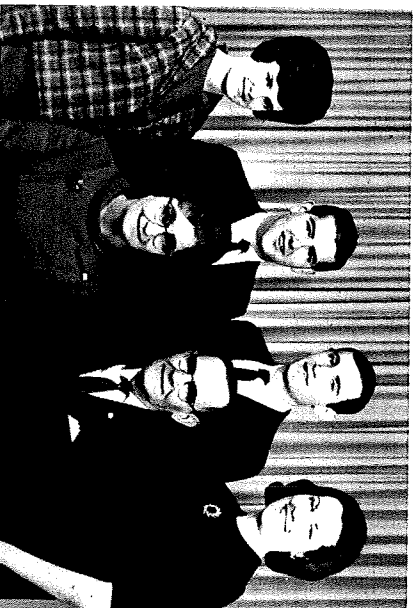
(2) Child: DAVID LEE CHRISTENSEN born Oct. 8, 1960 in Oregon City, Oregon.

Peggy is presently a student at the Southgate Junior Secondary School in Campbell River where she plays on the school volleyball and grass hockey team, takes piano lessons and is a Girl Guide. A Girl Guide is Canadian for Girl Scout. David is a student at Rockland Elementary School at Campbell River where he plays baseball, volleyball, basketball and soccer.

GLENN EDWARD BOYD OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

51. GLENN EDWARD BOYD, second child and second son of Fred and Luella (Lula) Bailey Boyd of the tenth generation, was born Mar. 9, 1908 on a farm located on the Southwest of Section 1, Whitesides Township, Beadle County, South Dakota. This land is located roughly $3\frac{1}{2}$ miles south and approximately 5 miles west of Bonilla, S. Dak. and is the same farm where his grandparents, the Al Baileys, resided for a few short years. The following March his parents moved to Tulare, S. Dak. where they lived until the fall of 1912 when they moved again to the farm on the Southeast quarter of Section 31, Bonilla Township, Beadle County, where his grandparents,

the Al Baileys, lived for a number of years after moving to Beadle County from Hand County. It is roughly 3 miles west and 2 miles south of Bonilla. While Glenn was in grades one to five he attended the Young School which was located north to the corner and then east one-half mile or so on the south side of the road. He attended the sixth grade at Bonilla, S. Dak., the first semester of the 7th grade at Aberdeen, S. Dak. and the second semester at the Lincoln School in San Diego, Calif. While in San Diego he played right field for the Grade 7A baseball team which were city champions that year. In the summer of 1921 he came back to S. Dak. where he attended the Young School again. He ranked 3rd in the Beadle County Graduating Class that year. He attended Bonilla Township High School graduating in the class of 1926. During the 1926 basketball season, he was chosen All District Basketball Forward which in those days was quite an accomplishment, since there was no division of A and B for the season or the tournaments as there are today. Bonilla took second to the district that year losing to Redfield in the finals, 26-19. In 1926-27 he attended South Dakota State University for a 1 year period.



The Glenn Boyd Family:

Standing: Glenna Wahlerdt, Jim,
Mike, Ardis Clinkenbeard.

Sitting: Lois and Glenn.

After 1927 he spent a few years as a heavy equipment operator in a number of places throughout the country. In 1932 he was at Ft. Peck Dam in Montana and in 1933 he worked in the Bitterroot Forest in Western Montana. In 1935 he went to California and was employed during the year for Metro-Goldwyn Mayer Studios. In 1936 he went to Colorado where he worked for the West Disinfectant Company in Denver and for the U.S. Army Engineers while Lowry Field was being built. He worked for a time there too, for the Dupont Ammunition Works; for a while he was foreman of the C Shift. From his experience there he was chosen to work on the Atomic Bomb at Oak Ridge, Tennessee. His work in Oak Ridge was most rewarding and mention is made of him in the book "Atomic Energy" by Smythe (Princeton Press) and received a Medal and Citation from the Secretary of War, Henry Stimson, for his accomplishments.

On February 20, 1937 he married LOIS C. McQUIRE. She was born in Vayland, Hand County, S. Dak. on May 1, 1913, the daughter of Jim and Nellie Foley McQuire. She attended and graduated from Northern State Teachers College in Aberdeen where she obtained a teaching degree. In 1946 the Boyds moved back to South Dakota and settled on a farm located in the Northwest Quarter of Section 1, Whitesides Township, Beadle Co., S. Dak. (the same section where Glenn was born). Since that date, Glenn and Lois have farmed and raised cattle and Lois has taught school mostly in Wolsey, S. Dak. where she presently is librarian at Wolsey High School. Their address is presently: Rural Route, Wessington, South Dakota 57381.

Children born to GLENN EDWARD and LOIS McQUIRE BOYD:

- (i) ARDIS LUELLA BOYD CLINKENBEARD, first child of Glenn Edward and Lois McQuire Boyd of the eleventh generation, was born Oct. 7, 1938 in St. Joseph's Hospital, Denver, Colo. She started kindergarten in Denver and went through the 1st and 2nd grades in Oak Ridge, Tenn. She graduated from the 8th grade at Whiteside Township School in Beadle County, S. Dak. She attended her freshman year at Wessington High School and graduated from Wolsey, S.Dak. High School. She was active in Future Homemakers of America, Glee Club, and Band. She graduated from South Dakota State University with a major in Home Economics in 1960. She took graduate work at South Dakota State University and at Washington State University in Pullman. She taught Home Economics at Geddes and Lead, S. Dak. and at Glenwood, Beaver Creek, and West Concord, Minn. Since she became a housewife she works part time in a knit shop and teaches knitting to different groups in Boone, Iowa.

On Dec. 29, 1965 she married THEODORE CLINKENBEARD of Bloomfield, Nebr. Ted is a graduate of Yankton College, Yankton, S. Dak. with a B.Sc. Degree and of the University of South Dakota with an M.S. Degree. He has taken some work on his doctorate at Iowa State University at Ames, Iowa. He is presently an Instructor of Mathematics at the Boone Community College, Boone, Iowa. Reside: 1326 4th Street, Boone, Iowa 50036.

- (1) Child: KENNETH CLINKENBEARD born Oct. 18, 1966 at West Concord, Minn. Presently attends the Boone Public Schools.
- (2) Child: KAREN MICHELLE CLINKENBEARD born Jan. 14, 1970 at Boone, Iowa.

- (ii) JAMES FREDRICH BOYD, second child and first son of Glenn Edward and Lois McQuire Boyd of the eleventh generation, was born May 2, 1941 at St. Joseph's Hospital in Denver, Colo. He attended grade school at the Whiteside Township School in Beadle Co., S. Dak. and graduated from Wolsey, S. Dak. High School in 1959. While in high school he was active in basketball and track and was a member of the team which took third place in the state basketball tournament. He attended South Dakota State University graduating with a B.S. Degree in Political Science and History in 1963. While in college he sold "Wear Ever" and was 5th high in the nation winning a \$1,000 scholarship. After graduation he continued in sales work. He became Assistant Sales Manager for Marquette and sold Oldsmobiles for the "Sons of the Originators of Velie." He sold a million dollars worth of insurance on the "College Master Plan" during a 6 month period. He is now a Key Coordinator for Shaklee Products.

On July 28, 1963 he married DELPHAE OLSEN. She was born Dec. 21, 1941 and resided at Arlington S. Dak. She graduated from South Dakota State University with a Degree in Nursing. Along

with her duties as a housewife, she assists her husband with the cosmetic line of his business. Reside: 4425 Mill Creek Road, Dallas, Texas.

(1) Child: TISHA BOYD born July 26, 1963. (Adopted)

(2) Child: JAMES ROGER BOYD born March 19, 1964.

(3) Child: MICHAEL EDWARD BOYD born August 14, 1966.

(iii)

GLENNA COLLEEN BOYD WAHLERT, third child and second daughter of Glenn Edward and Lois McQuire Boyd of the eleventh generation, was born April 26, 1946 in the Sprague Hospital, Huron, S.Dak. She attended all 8 years and graduated from the 8th grade in the Whiteside Township School near her home. She attended Wolsey, S. Dak. High School graduating in 1964. While in high school she was active in Future Homemakers, Glee Club and the Band. She was Future Farmers Sweetheart, Homecoming Queen, Miss Holiday Candidate and the Prettiest Cheerleader. She attended Black Hills State majoring in Business. While at Black Hills she was Miss Black Hills in the Snow Queen contest. She worked for a year in the Education Office of South Dakota State University for Dr. Coughlin.

On Aug. 28, 1965 she married GARY DEAN WAHLERT at Wessington, S. Dak. Gary graduated from Wolsey, S. Dak High School. He attended the South Dakota State School of Mines in Rapid City for 2 years and graduated from South Dakota State University in 1967 with a B.S. Degree in Psychology. He works in the Patent Office, Washington, D.C. Reside: 324 South Whiting, Alexandria, Virginia.

(1) Child: STACEY LYNN WAHLERT born July 30, 1968.

(2) Child: KRISTEN COLLEEN WAHLERT born Sept. 23, 1970.

(iv)

MICHAEL EDWARD BOYD, fourth child and second son of Glenn Edward and Lois McQuire Boyd of the eleventh generation, was born Dec. 1, 1948 at Huron, S. Dak. He attended the Whiteside Township Elementary School for the first 6 grades and graduated from Wolsey, S. Dak. High School. While in high school he participated in basketball and track. He was "Star of the Week" for the "Argus Leader," Sioux Falls Daily, on one occasion when he was playing in a Championship game. He scored 10 points in one minute and fifteen seconds, winning the ball game. Some of the track records he set still stand. He attended South Dakota State University graduating with a degree in Political Science in 1972. While at South Dakota State he was affiliated and held office in Lambda Chi Alpha Fraternity. He won a Citation for Excellence in Military History and R.O.T.C. and was commissioned a Second Lieutenant upon graduation in 1972. After filling his army obligation, he obtained work with the Estes Enterprises in Wall, S. Dak. where he is Assistant Manager.

On May 26, 1973 he married LORI HAWKINS at the Church of the Resurrection in Huron, S. Dak. She was born Feb. 21, 1948 and

and graduated from South Dakota State University with a B.S. Degree in Psychology. She manages the Plains Motel (a Best Western Motel) in Wall, S. Dak. 57790, where they live.

VIRGIL CLEVELAND BAILEY OF THE TENTH GENERATION

15. VIRGIL CLEVELAND BAILEY, eldest son and third child of Allen Eugene Bailey and Laura Estelle Newton Bailey of the ninth generation, was born near Burdette, Hand Co., S. Dak. on Sept. 26, 1884. He spent his boyhood years in Hand and Beadle Counties, S.Dak. and attended school near his home in the little white school houses that were close by.

On March 1, 1906 he married FRANCES MARTIN in Wessington, S. Dak. She was born in Hitchcock, S. Dak. on March 1, 1888. They farmed near Wolsey and later Bonilla, S. Dak. in the same area where Virgil's parents had lived. They were divorced after being married a very few years. Frances Martin Bailey married secondly, a man named McWhorter and moved to Detroit, Mich. She is now deceased. Virgil Cleveland Bailey married secondly ETHEL MAY MUNSON on April 11, 1917 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She was born Sept. 30, 1897 in Wayne, Nebr., the daughter of C. R. and Lilly Wright Munson. They lived at Timber Lake, S. Dak. where they farmed and about 1924 moved back to Bonilla where he operated a Road Maintainer for Beadle County, as well as farming. About 1928 they moved back to Timber Lake where he farmed and did some trucking. Virgil died at Timber Lake on Dec. 19, 1932 and is buried there. Ethel May Munson Bailey married secondly, James O'Leary. They reside at 1112 West 6th Avenue, Mobridge, S. Dak.



Virgil and Ethel Munson
Bailey and son, Dale.

Children born to VIRGIL CLEVELAND and FRANCES MARTIN BAILEY:

- (i) IDA LAWRENCE BAILEY born Sept. 14, 1907 at Wolsey, S. Dak. She was very young when she married ARTHUR N. FABERGATE. They moved to Calif. in 1924. We believe she did not have any family.

- (ii) EUGENE HENRY BAILEY born in Wolsey, S. Dak. on Oct. 17 1908. As a boy he moved to Calif. where he was married. Not too many years ago he was living in the Los Angeles area. No one in the family knows his whereabouts nor seems to be able to locate him. Eugene's Uncle Ed Bailey says that he had about 5 children but that is all he knows about him.

Children born to VIRGIL CLEVELAND and ETHEL MAY MUNSON BAILEY:

52. (iii) HAROLD AMOS BAILEY born Dec. 2, 1917 at Timber Lake, S. Dak. Married BETTE PHYLLIS CONFER.

- (iv) VERA IONE BAILEY born Jan. 13, 1920 at Timber Lake, S. Dak. She lived most of her life at Timber Lake where she died June 21, 1935. She is also buried at Timber Lake, S. Dak.

53. (v) ARDITH LUCILLE BAILEY born Feb. 5, 1921 at Timber Lake, S. Dak. Married first, GUS MILLER, secondly, RUSSELL McCULLOUGH.

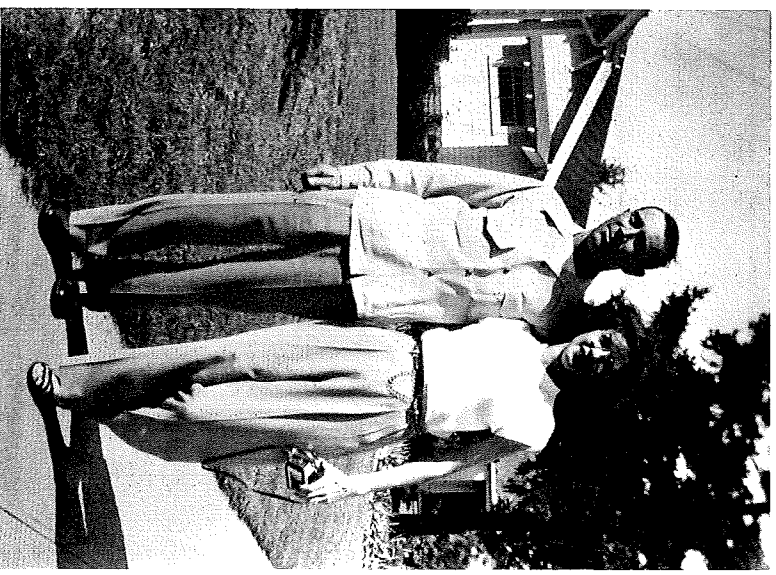
- (vi) DALE E. BAILEY Feb. 16, 1928 at Bonilla, S. Dak. Wife's name is NORA. He has been in the U.S. Navy for many years and is making it his career. No children. Reside: 1940 Pine Avenue, Long Beach, Calif. 90806.

54. (vii) KENNETH ROBERT BAILEY born Sept. 7, 1931 at Timber Lake, S. Dak. Married MARIAN REGINA HOLZER.

HAROLD AMOS BAILEY OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

52. HAROLD AMOS BAILEY, first child of Virgil Cleveland and Ethel May Munson Bailey, was born Dec. 2, 1917 at Timber Lake, S.Dak. He lived most of his early life and attended school at Bonilla and Timber Lake, S.Dak. He went west as a young man to the Oregon and Washington Country, where he owned and managed 3 different service stations. In 1958 he went to work for a construction company as a heavy duty mechanic. Harold was nicknamed "Skip" and was always very active in spite of an injury to one of his legs when a boy. Harold died at Enterprise, Ore. on Apr. 6, 1963 and is buried at Kennewick, Washington.

On November 17, 1951 he married BETTE PHYLLIS CONFER at Stevenson, Washington. She was born May 8, 1924 in Muncy, Pa., the daughter of Harry F. and Elizabeth Lutz Confer. She moved from Pennsylvania where she had grown up, to Oregon in 1945. She has a daughter by a previous marriage, Dianne Marie Creson, born May 25, 1946 at Hood River, Oregon.



Harold & Bette Confer Bailey

Bette is a bookkeeper and has worked for many different firms during her career. After Harold's death, she married William R. Hoops. They reside at 7414 West Yellowstone Avenue, Kennewick, Washington 99336.

Child born to HAROLD AMOS and BETTE PHYLLIS CONFER BAILEY:

- (i) RICHARD ALAN BAILEY was born May 30, 1954 at Kennewick, Washington. He grew up at Kennewick and went to school there. Presently he lives in Kennewick where he is working for a food processing plan.

(1) Child: DANIEL ALAN BAILEY born Nov. 7, 1973.

ARDITH LUCILLE BAILEY McCULLOUGH OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

53. ARDITH LUCILLE BAILEY McCULLOUGH, second daughter and third child of Virgil Cleveland and Ethel May Munson Bailey of the tenth generation, was born Feb. 5, 1921 at Timber Lake, S. Dak. She grew up and went to school in Timber Lake and Bonilla, S. Dak., graduating from Timber Lake High School. Her father died when she was a small girl so life was not an easy situation for her and her family.



She married first GUS MILLER at Timber Lake but they were divorced. She married secondly, RUSSELL WILLIAM McCULLOUGH on June 4, 1943. He was born in St. Louis, Missouri on Sept. 11, 1920, the son of Lawrence F. and Anna McInturff McCullough. Russell attended schools in St. Louis and during the War was in the service for a 52 month period. He is employed by Standard Oil Company as a transport driver. He is a Thirty-second Degree Mason. Reside: 5641 Sunbury Avenue, Country Club Hills, Mo.

Child born to GUS and ARDITH LUCILLE BAILEY MILLER:

- (i) BETTE MARLENE MILLER RYAN, born June 23, 1938 at Timber Lake, S. Dak. She married JAMES F. RYAN born in St. Louis, Mo. on June 12, 1934, the son of William and Clara Hall Ryan. Reside: 11464 Maridosa Drive, Florrisant, Missouri 63033.

Russell and Ardith
Bailey McCullough.

- (1) Child: JAMES MICHAEL RYAN born Jan. 2, 1957 in St. Louis, Missouri.
- (2) Child: KELLY RENEE RYAN born Dec. 22, 1962 in St. Louis, Missouri.
- (3) Child: SUSAN CAMILE RYAN born July 16, 1964 in St. Louis, Missouri.

Children born to RUSSELL WILLIAM and ARDITH LUCILLE BAILEY McCULLOUGH:

- (ii) RUSSELL WILLIAM McCULLOUGH, JR. was born Dec. 26, 1943 at Pendleton, Oregon. He attended school in St. Louis, Missouri and married there, PAULETTE D. KIMBLE. She was born Mar. 19, 1949 in St. Louis, Mo., the daughter of Freddie J. and Gladys L. Kimble. Russell is employed as a carpet installer. Reside: 1119a West Main, Belleville, Ill. 62222.

- (1) Child: RUSSELL WILLIAM McCULLOUGH III born Mar. 4, 1966 in St. Louis, Missouri.

- (2) Child: THERESA A. McCULLOUGH born Nov. 20, 1970 in Belleville, Illinois.

- (iii) RICHARD DENNIS McCULLOUGH born June 19, 1945 in St. Louis, Missouri. He grew up and attended schools there. He married PEGGY LOU WRIGHT. She was born Sept. 28, 1947 in Harrisburg, Arkansas, the daughter of Thomas E. and Helen G. Wright. He is employed as a journeyman machinist. Reside: #7 Lamar Drive, Jennings, Missouri 63136.

- (1) Child: KIMBERLY DAWN McCULLOUGH born Aug. 5, 1969 in St. Louis, Missouri.

- (iv) RONALD ALLEN McCULLOUGH born July 4, 1951 in St. Louis, Missouri. He grew up and went to school there and married LORRAINE RHEW. She was born Feb. 8, 1953 in St. Louis, the daughter of Roy R. and Grace L. Rhew. He is employed as a carpet installer. Reside: 5739 Higgins, Jennings, Missouri 63136.

- (1) Child: RONALD ALLEN McCULLOUGH, JR. (Deceased.)

KENNETH ROBERT BAILEY OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

54. KENNETH ROBERT BAILEY, fifth child and youngest son of Virgil Cleveland and Ethel May Munson Bailey of the tenth generation, was born Sept. 7, 1931 at Timber Lake, S. Dak. He grew up and went to school there. In June 1949 he joined the army and served in the Korean War to June 1953 as a member of the 229th Signal Operation Company.

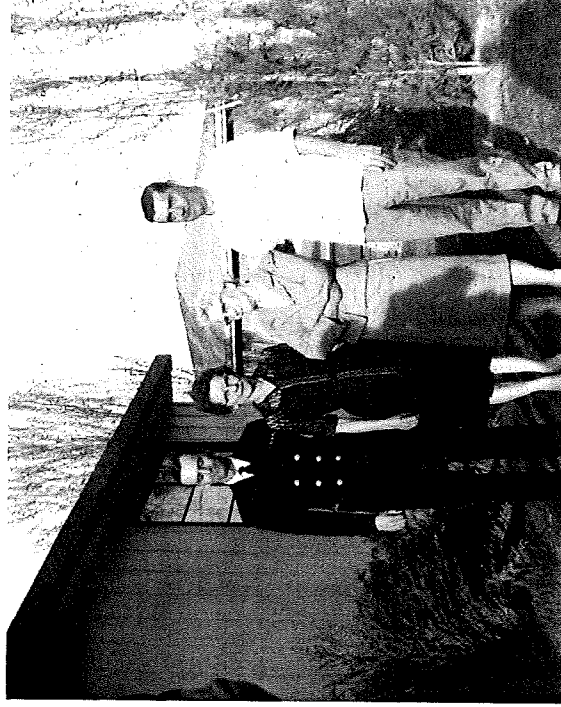
He returned to Timber Lake and on Aug. 23, 1954 married MARIAN REGINA HOLZER. She was born Apr. 13, 1933, the daughter of Frank and Elizabeth Goldade Holzer. Kenneth is employed as a Heavy Equipment Operator. They have lived in the west since their marriage and now reside at 14253 S. E. Wester Road, Milwaukee, Oregon 97222.

Children born to KENNETH ROBERT and MARIAN REGINA HOLZER BAILEY:

- (i) ALLEN KENNETH BAILEY was born May 26, 1955 at Kennewick, Washington.

- (ii) DUANE VIRGIL BAILEY was born Aug. 15, 1956 at Kennewick, Washington.

- (iii) KENNETH ROBERT BAILEY, JR. was born Nov. 30, 1957 at Kennewick, Washington.



Dale Bailey, Ardith Bailey
McCullough, Ethel Munson
Bailey, & Kenneth Bailey.

- (iv) KATHYRN MARIANNE BAILEY was born Feb. 27, 1959 at Klamath Falls, Oregon.
- (v) RONALD EUGENE BAILEY was born Jan. 22, 1960 in Portland, Ore.
- (vi) PATRICIA MARIE BAILEY was born Jan. 14, 1964 in Portland, Oregon.

EDWARD EUGENE BAILEY OF THE TENTH GENERATION

16. EDWARD EUGENE BAILEY, second son and fourth child of Allen Eugene and Laura Estelle Newton Bailey was born Dec. 3, 1887 near Burdette, Hand County, S. Dak. He spent his boyhood days in Hand County and moved with his parents in 1900 to the Allen Bailey farm in Bonilla Township, Beadle Co., S. Dak., where he grew to manhood. On March 29, 1908 he married ORAH MAY BROWN in Wessington, S. Dak. Orah May Brown was born Apr.

19, 1888, the daughter of Lafayette and Eunice Anderson Brown. Ed, as all knew him, was a barber and machinist all his life. He began his barber business in Wessington in 1907 and practiced his trade in a number of South Dakota communities. The last 14 years of his life they lived in Huron where he barbered at the Arneson Barber Shop. Ed was a member of the Anchor Lodge of Masons at Wolsey for most of his life. Ed and Orah were wonderful people, extremely well thought of by the family and the community. Ed died Feb. 28, 1960 and Orah on July 12, 1966. Both are buried in the family plot at Wessington, S. Dak.

Child born to EDWARD EUGENE and ORAH MAY
BROWN BAILEY:

- (i) EDWARD T. BAILEY born July 12, 1913,
and died July 14, 1913.



Edward Eugene Bailey

* * * * *

ELLEN HARRIET BAILEY NEWTON OF THE NINTH GENERATION

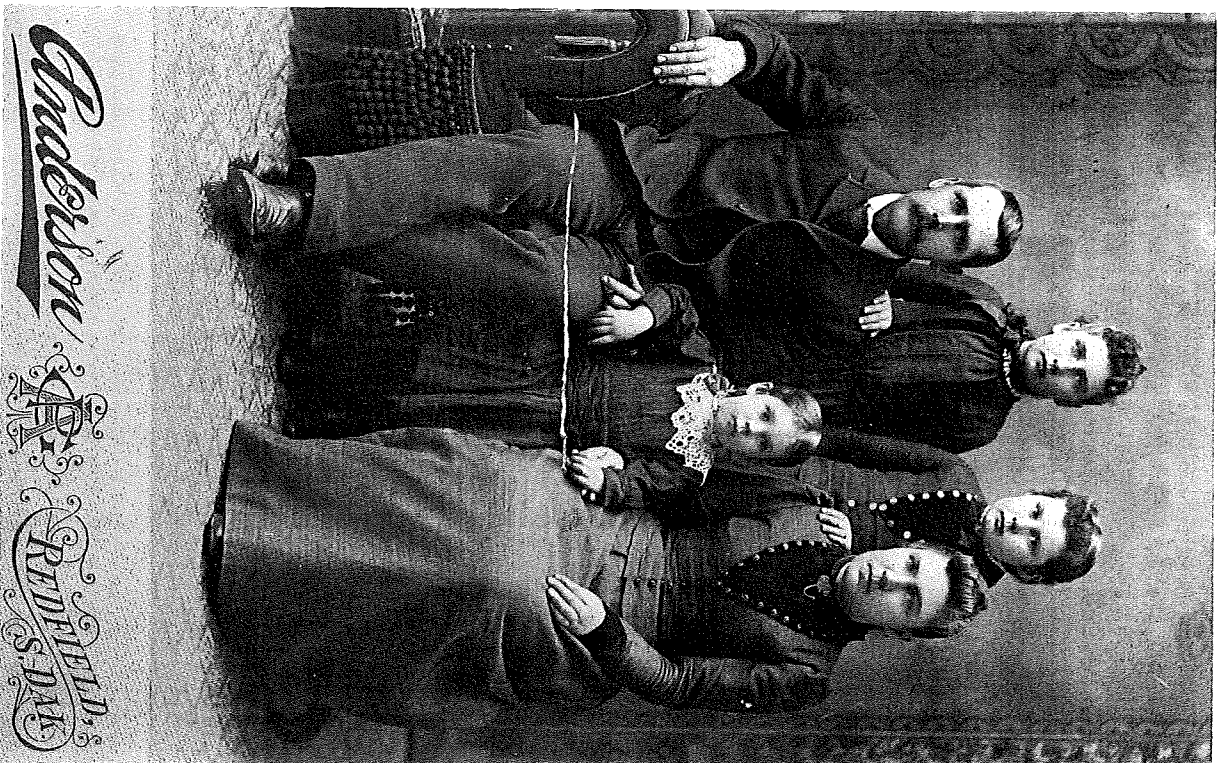
4. ELLEN HARRIET BAILEY NEWTON, third child of EDWARD GUARDINE BAILEY and SARAH MARGARET DAVIS BAILEY, was born in Redwing, Goodhue County, Minnesota on Oct. 13, 1861. The records we have concerning her father and the date he joined the Union Army, Oct. 10, 1861, do not tell us whether he got to see his new daughter before he left for his long period of army service or not. In almost every letter he wrote home and in every letter he received from home, something was always mentioned about the children, including Ellen.

The first mention we find of her in any records is in the Minnesota Census of 1865 for Goodhue County. She is recorded as Elin Bailey. When

she was only eight years old her parents moved to Pottawattamie Co., Iowa where she spent the rest of her childhood days. She married one of the neighborhood boys, WILLIAM OSCAR NEWTON on Jan. 7, 1878 in Oakland, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. He was born in Oskaloosa, Mahaska Co., Iowa on Aug. 15, 1855, the son of William and Hannah Newton. He was a brother to Laura Estelle Newton who married Ellen's brother, Allen Eugene Bailey.

They resided for the first few years of their married life in Pottawattamie Co., near Oakland and moved along with a great many of the family to the Dakotas in 1883. They settled on a homestead in Hand Co., Dakota Territory (now South Dakota) the exact location being the Northwest Quarter of Section 6 of Burdette Township in Hand County.

William & Ellen Harriet Bailey Newton and three daughters: Edna Gertrude, Callie, & Alma Maude.



The tract of land contained 135.13 acres on which they finally proved up and secured their patent on February 8, 1889. It is recorded as Certificate No. 15442 in Book C, page 248 of the Hand County Deed Records. It is also recorded in Volume 19, page 279 of the General Land Records of the United States at Huron, South Dakota. It is of interest that South Dakota became a state shortly after the above date and Grover Cleveland was President of the United States when the transactions were made. For those of you who might be interested in locating the land, it is 12 miles directly south of Rockham, S. Dak. and 1 mile west, and 1 mile north of the small country town of Burdette, S. Dak. (Most maps no longer record Burdette as existing.) In 1973 there were no buildings located on the above land and appearances are that they had been gone for many years.

About 1890 the Newtons moved from their farm on Section 6 to a homestead located on the Northeast Quarter of Section 28 also in Burdette Township, Hand Co., S. Dak. The buildings on their farm were in the Northeast corner of Section 28, some 16 miles north and 3 miles west of present day Wessington, S. Dak. In 1893 the Newtons sold their farm to Charles and Maggie Lawson. Maggie Lawson was the youngest sister of Ellen Bailey Newton. The Lawsons built a new set of buildings on this farm located in the Northwest corner of the Northeast Quarter of the section 28.



From left to right:
Birdie Mediger, mother
of Bill Mediger,
William Newton, Maggie
Bailey Lawson, and
Ellen Harriet Bailey
Newton.

Homesteading for the Newtons presented hardships for these hardy souls even to survive in those days. These hardships seem almost incomprehensible to we descendants. This, of course, was true for all the Bailey family whether they homesteaded in the Dakotas or Nebraska. Breaking of the hard, sodded prairie was a most difficult task and surviving through drought, blizzards, and stormy times took a lot of determination. For the Newtons getting the crops to market and securing supplies necessitated a two day trip at the very minimum. Distances were long and horse drawn vehicles moved slowly. There were practically no roads and only trails across the prairie.

In 1973 some of us visited the Sunbeam Cemetery which is located 2 miles west and 2 miles south of Burdette. It is a small, pretty, country cemetery and is the final resting place of three of the Newton children. These children all died from diphtheria over a short period of time. It is of

interest that their graves are marked with a three-sided stone that has lilacs growing almost completely around it. Visiting the cemetery is reminding again of the sadness and sorrow that came to the many homesteaders in their endeavors to build a home and make a living for their families. To them, we owe so much!

In 1894 the family moved to Huron, S. Dak. to be nearer a trade center. They lived in Huron for the rest of their lives making their livelihood by farming and dairying. Ellen Bailey Newton died Apr. 2, 1935 and William Oscar Newton died May 1, 1935. Both are buried in the Ideal Cemetery, Huron, S. Dak. A quote from Ellen's obituary: "In her life she typified all that was sweet and noble and enduring in motherhood." They were both wonderful people.

Children born to WILLIAM OSCAR and ELLEN HARRIET BAILEY NEWTON:

- (i) VIOLA MAY NEWTON born June 7, 1879 in Oakland, Iowa. Died Aug. 30, 1891 of Diphtheria in Hand Co., S. Dak. Buried in Sunbeam Cemetery near Burdette, S. Dak.
- 17. (ii) EDNA GERTRUDE NEWTON born Nov. 16, 1880 in Oakland, Iowa.
- 18. (iii) CALLIE ALTHARIA NEWTON born June 5, 1883 near Burdette, S. Dak.
- (iv) ERNEST LLOYD NEWTON born Aug. 13, 1886 near Burdette, S.Dak. Died Sept. 21, 1891 of Diphtheria. Buried in the Sunbeam Cemetery Southwest of Burdette, S. Dak.
- 19. (v) ALMA MAUDE NEWTON born Aug. 13, 1888 near Burdette, S.Dak.
- (vi) LAURA EMMA NEWTON born Sept. 19, 1890 near Burdette, S.Dak. Died Sept. 21, 1891 with Diphtheria, the same day as her brother, Ernest. Buried at the Sunbeam Cemetery.
- 20. (vii) LURA ELLEN NEWTON born Dec. 1, 1893 near Burdette, S.Dak.

EDNA GERTRUDE NEWTON MULLHOLAN ALDRICH OF THE TENTH GENERATION

17. EDNA GERTRUDE NEWTON MULLHOLAN ALDRICH, second child of William Oscar Newton and Ellen Harriet Bailey Newton, was born Nov. 16, 1880 in Oakland, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. She came with her parents to Burdette, Hand Co., S. Dak. in the spring of 1883. She spent the first 10 years of her life on the family homestead near Burdette and moved again with her parents to Huron, S. Dak. in 1894. She spent her teen years in Huron where on Feb. 2, 1897 she married FRANK MULLHOLAN. He was born in Illinois, the son of Henry and Rebecca Wright Mullholan. By profession he was a barber and practiced his trade at Wessington, S. Dak. where they lived and where he died in May, 1916. He was 39 years of age when he died and is buried at Wessington, S. Dak.

On June 12, 1926 Edna Gertrude Newton Mullholan married secondly, CLARENCE ALLEN ALDRICH. He was born Mar. 29, 1873 in Canton, New York. He began his railroad career as a waterboy for a construction crew. In 1910 he came to Huron, S. Dak. where he worked for the Chicago and Northwestern



Frank & Edna Gertrude Newton Mullholan and their children, left to right: Albert, Van, Earl & Alma.

Railroad. He worked first as a trucker and then in the yard office. Later he served as a transfer foreman and finally as a checker which he was doing at the time of his retirement. He died on May 13, 1942 when he and Mrs. Aldrich were in Van Nuys, Calif. He is buried in North Hollywood, Calif. Before his marriage to Edna Mullholan, he was married and had 2 children; Willard and Viola Aldrich. Both lived in Miles City, Montana. Edna Aldrich lived the remainder of her life in Huron, S. Dak. where she died Oct. 11, 1945 and is buried in the Riverside Cemetery, Huron, S. Dak.

Children born to EDNA GERTRUDE NEWTON MULLHOLAN and FRANK MULLHOLAN:

- (i) VAN ALBERT MULLHOLAN born May 18, 1897 in Huron, S. Dak. He grew up in Huron and in Wessington, S. Dak. where as a young man he married Alma Syring. She grew up at Wessington. They resided in Huron, S. Dak. for sometime and then moved to Calif. where he died in 1949 of cerebral thrombosis. He is buried in California. No children.
- 55. (ii) EARL RAY MULLHOLAN born Oct. 26, 1898 in Huron, South Dakota.
- (iii) ALMA VIOLA MULLHOLAN born Feb. 8, 1906 in Wessington, S. Dak. As a young lady she changed her name to Enid Maude. She married first, PAUL BOYD of Sioux Falls, S. Dak. They were divorced. No children. Enid Maude married secondly, PAUL DRISCOLL. They resided in California where he was a member of the California State Police Detective Squad. They had two daughters:

- (1) Child: JEANINE JANE DRISCOLL and
- (2) Child: JEANETTE JOAN DRISCOLL.

When Jeanette was about twelve years of age, the parents were

divorced. Enid Maude Mulholan Boyd Driscoll married thirdly, JOHN FRENCH. They had one son:

- (3) Child: TONY FRENCH. When Tony was about 17 years of age, he and his mother disappeared from their home. Their whereabouts is unknown. Tony would be about 25 years of age at this time. (1974)

- (iv) ROBERT ERNEST MULLHOLAN was born Dec. 28, 1909 in Wessington, S. Dak. He grew up in the Wessington and Huron vicinities where in August, 1927, he married MINNIE MAUDELL HODGES, called Jackie. They moved to California in early married life where he died in 1953 from a coronary attack. They resided at Verdugo City, Calif. Two daughters were born to their union:

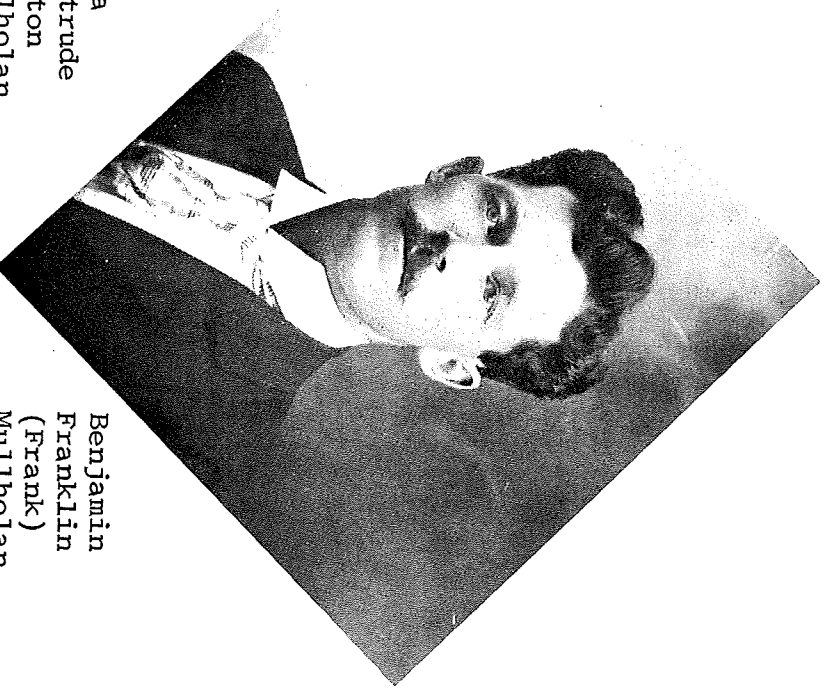
- (1) Child: PATRICIA MULLHOLAN born in 1935. In 1960 she married BILL DORAN; are divorced. One daughter:
(i) ROBIN LEE DORAN.

- (2) Child: JACQUELINE MULLHOLAN born in 1938. She was married in 1958 to DELMAR SMITH. They are now divorced. One daughter:
(i) TERRI LEE SMITH.
Jacqueline married secondly, a man named MICHELS in 1971.

56. (v) LURA ELLEN MULLHOLAN born July 27, 1916 in Huron, S. Dak.



Edna
Gertrude
Newton
Mulholan



Benjamin
Franklin
(Frank)
Mulholan

EARL RAY MULLHOLAN OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

55. EARL RAY MULLHOLAN, the second child of Frank and Edna Gertrude Newton Mullholan was born in Huron, S. Dak. Oct. 26, 1898. He grew up in Huron and attended schools there. On Oct. 30, 1918 he married EVA BELLE MILLER. She was born Apr. 15, 1902 in Trippville, Wisconsin. Their home in Huron was on the west edge of town right near the home of his parents. He was an avid sports fan, particularly baseball. By occupation he was a machinist. He died prematurely from food poisoning on Aug. 13, 1938. Eva Belle Miller Mullholan died Oct. 29, 1967. Both are buried in the Riverside Cemetery in Huron, South Dakota.

Children born to EARL RAY and EVA BELLE MILLER MULLHOLAN:

- 88. (i) PHOEBE EDNA MULLHOLAN was born Jan. 1, 1920 in Huron, S. Dak.
- 89. (ii) DOROTHY IRENE MULLHOLAN was born June 11, 1921 in Sioux Falls, South Dakota.
- 90. (iii) FRANK BOYD MULLHOLAN was born Feb. 27, 1925 in Huron, S. Dak.

PHOEBE EDNA MULLHOLAN MORRISEY OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

88. PHOEBE EDNA MULLHOLAN, the first child of Earl Ray and Eva Belle Miller Mullholan, was born Jan. 1, 1920 in Huron, S. Dak. She attended schools in Huron and as a young lady married FRANCIS McEWEN MORRISEY on Aug. 13, 1940. For a number of years she operated a nursery in Huron but now does baby sitting in her home. He is a bulk tank truck operator for the Sun Oil Company. They reside 1154 Idaho Street, Huron, S. Dak.

Children born to FRANCIS McEWEN and PHOEBE EDNA MULLHOLAN MORRISEY:

- (i) KAY FRANCES MORRISEY was born July 16, 1941 in Huron, S. Dak. She grew up in Huron and graduated from Huron High School in 1959. The following year she attended the Presentation Catholic College in Aberdeen, S. Dak. where she took a course in Secretarial Science. She then became secretary for the Mental Health Center in Aberdeen where she worked for a three year period.

On April 8, 1961 she married RICHARD HAROLD DONOVAN. I think that the method used by Richard to find Kay needs to be mentioned. While serving in the U.S. Army in Germany, he saw her picture in a South Dakota newspaper and decided that she was the girl! So he looked her up when he got back to South Dakota. Richard was born at Hecla, S. Dak. on Mar. 23, 1939, the son of Bernard and Betty Mitchell Donovan. The Donovans are farm people and live near Hecla. Richard graduated from Hecla High School in 1957 and from Northern State College in Aberdeen with a B.S. Degree with teaching majors in mathematics and physical education. He secured his Master of Science Degree from Northern State College in 1971. He taught for 2 years in the Catholic Elementary Schools in Aberdeen and then moved to Delmonth, S. Dak. where he taught for 2 years. They then moved to Groton, S. Dak. where they now reside. He has been involved in coaching sports in all the schools where he has taught; either football, basketball, wrestling or track. He has had more than the usual success in his coaching and has also

participated in basketball and baseball himself. As a past-time, he is an avid hunter and is bringing up his youngsters to be likewise. He presently teaches at Groton High School and Kay is a part time secretary at the high school.

(1) Child: DAVID JOHN DONOVAN born Feb. 11, 1962 in Aberdeen, S. Dak.

(2) Child: DEBORAH SUSAN DONOVAN born Mar. 7, 1963 in Huron, S. Dak.

(3) Child: KEVIN SCOTT DONOVAN born Mar. 2, 1963 in Huron, S. Dak.

(4) Child: STEVEN PATRICK DONOVAN born Jan. 14, 1965 in Aberdeen, S. Dak.

(5) Child: KRISTI LYNN DONOVAN born Dec. 14, 1965 in Parkston, S. Dak.

(ii) CONNIE RAY MORRISEY was born May 19, 1945 in Huron, S. Dak. She attended schools in Huron and graduated from Huron High School. She attended Northern State College in Aberdeen where she met and married GERALD JOHN ERICKSON. He was born Aug. 29, 1941 in Aberdeen, S. Dak., the son of Max Bradner and Ruth Alberta Hansen Bradner. When Gerald was about a year old his father died. His mother married secondly, Earl Erickson. Gerald was adopted by his stepfather and took his name. He attended schools in Hot Springs, S. Dak. where he graduated from high school. He later attended Northern State Teachers College in Aberdeen and Black Hills State College in Spearfish, S. Dak., where he received his B.S. Degree in Secondary Education. He loves athletics and was very active in high school basketball, football and track. While in the Air Force, he played basketball. Presently he teaches Drivers Education and Physical Education at Hill City, S. Dak. High School and coaches the basketball, track and football teams. Connie teaches in the Elementary School in Hill City where they reside.

(1) Child: JERRI LYNN ERICKSON born Feb. 5, 1967 in Aberdeen, South Dakota.

(iii) GEORGE LEROY MORRISEY born May 2, 1947 in Huron, S. Dak. He attended Northern State College in Aberdeen where he graduated. He is now in the service as a member of the U.S. Army in the Medical Records Department. His present address is 5514 Besley Ct. T11, Rockville, Maryland 20851.

(iv) JUDITH ANNE MORRISEY born May 28, 1951 in Huron, S. Dak. She grew up in Huron graduating from Huron High School and attended Northern State College where she graduated in May 1973 with a B.S. Degree in Elementary Education. She presently resides in Minneapolis, Minnesota, where she is employed with the Shed Brown Advertising Company.

DOROTHY IRENE MULLHOLAN KOCH OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

89. DOROTHY IRENE MULLHOLAN KOCH, second child of Earl Ray and Eva Belle Miller Mullholan, was born June 11, 1921 in Sioux Falls, S. Dak. On Oct. 5, 1941 she married ALLEN HENRY KOCH at Huron S. Dak. He was born Aug. 15, 1920 at Huron, S. Dak. They lived in Huron until March, 1957 when they moved to Rapid City. They now reside at 322 38th St., Rapid City, S. Dak. Dorothy is a licensed practical nurse with the Rehabilitation Hospital and Allen is employed with Folgers Coffee.

Children born to ALLEN HENRY KOCH and DOROTHY IRENE MULLHOLAN KOCH:

(i) EARL RAY KOCH born Nov. 21, 1942 in Huron, S. Dak. He spent his boyhood years in Huron and Rapid City, and was married on Dec. 16, 1961 to CHARLENE WESSEL in San Francisco. She was born Oct. 25, 1943. They now reside in Belmont, Calif. where he is employed with Safeway Stores.

(1) Child: KAREN JOYCE KOCH born Sept. 20, 1962.

(2) Child: CAROL ANN KOCH born April 21, 1964.

(3) Child: CHARLES ALLEN KOCH born June 5, 1966.

(ii) DENNIS ALLEN KOCH born July 5, 1948 in Huron, S. Dak. On Nov. 26, 1971 he married DELORES MAE HOPPE in Harrison Valley, Pa. She was born Jan. 23, 1950. They now reside in Riverton, Wyo. He is a teacher in the Shoshoni, Wyoming School System.

FRANK BOYD MULLHOLAN OF THE TWELFTH GENERATION

90. FRANK MULLHOLAN, third child of Earl Ray and Eva Belle Miller Mullholan, was born in Huron, S. Dak. on Feb. 27, 1925. He grew up in Huron and joined the service from Huron. For 20 years he spent his time in the service with some of the years in the Philippines. In the Philippines his family was with him. They now reside at 1802 Tilden St., San Diego, Calif. where he is a Senior Electronics Laboratory Technician and is Business Manager for some of his own enterprises. On Mar. 15, 1947 he married first, CLAIR TRAVERS. They were divorced on Aug. 25, 1966. He married secondly, MAXINE POPE on Mar. 23, 1968.

Children born to FRANK BOYD and CLAIR TRAVERS MULLHOLAN:

(i) SHERRI LEE MULLHOLAN born Dec. 20, 1948. She is married to EDWARD LEON. He is employed in the construction business and she is employed as an electronic assembler. Two children:

(1) Child: ROSE MARY LEON born Oct. 24, 1965.

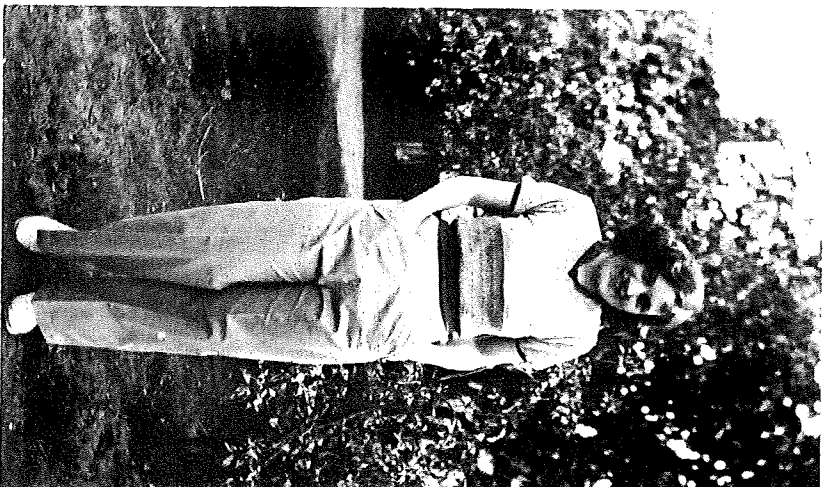
(2) Child: FRANCISCO LEON born Apr. 15, 1970.

(ii) FRANK MULLHOLAN, JR. born Mar. 27, 1951. He is employed in construction work.

(iii) MARY LEE MULLHOLAN born Oct. 11, 1952.

LURA ELLEN MULLHOLAN BOWDER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

56. LURA ELLEN MULLHOLAN BOWDER, the fifth child of Frank and Edna Gertrude Newton Mulholan, was born July 27, 1916 in Huron, S. Dak. She grew up in Huron where she attended both elementary and high school. Aug. 1935 she married GLEN ELVIN BOWDER in Huron, S. Dak. He was born in 1911, the son of John and Cornelia Bowder. Glen was employed by the Chicago and Northwestern Railroad and worked in the office in Huron for most of his working years. Glen died prematurely from a coronary thrombosis on Sept. 29, 1968. He is buried in the Riverside Cemetery, Huron, S. Dak. Lura Mulholan Bowder still resides in Huron at 1259 1st St. R. R. #2. She provides herself a living by operating a nursery in her home.



Glen El
Bowder

Lura Ellen
Mulholan
Bowder

Children born to GLEN ELVIN and LURA ELLEN MULLHOLAN BOWDER:

(1)

GLENDA LYNN BOWDER born in 1938 in Huron, S. Dak. She grew up in Huron attending schools in that city and where she married RICHARD SEEMAN. They lived in Huron for a number of years and then moved to the Black Hills in western S. Dak. where he was foreman of a cattle ranch. In 1973 they were in the process of moving back to the Canton area of South Dakota.

- (1) Child: RICHELLE LYNN SEEMAN born in 1957.
- (2) Child: ERIN PATRICK SEEMAN born in 1959.
- (3) Child: MICHAEL GLEN SEEMAN born in 1962.
- (4) Child: KRISTI KAY SEEMAN born in 1963.
- (5) Child: RICHARD LEE SEEMAN born in 1966.
- (6) Child: BETH ANN SEEMAN born in 1969.

(ii) GAY ANNE BOWDER was born in Huron, S. Dak. Dec. 1 1943. She attended schools in Huron, both elementary and high school and in June 1964, married GLENN C. WIMER of Redfield, S. Dak. Glenn is presently a Captain in the U. S. Air Force and works in the Pentagon in Washington, D.C. His selection as a member of the Pentagon Staff is the culmination of an outstanding career with the Quartermaster Corps of the Air Force. Immediately after Glenn and Gay were married he served three years at the Scott's Air Force Base in Missouri where Glenn received a Citation as the Most Efficient Officer of his Corps. He was then assigned to the Phantom Air Force Base in Germany. While at the Phantom Air Force Base they lived in a small nearby town by the name of Hirschfeld. They much enjoyed their stay there as Hirschfeld is a small mountain village that has only one shop for each particular need, such as one bakery, one dress shop, and one shoe shop. Of interest is that the shoemaker had only one last for lady's shoes and one for men's shoes. As a consequence, the fit was not always the best.

While in Europe they traveled extensively visiting most of the countries and seeing most of the cultural aspects. This included art, sculptural, and historical points of interest. Visiting all of the castles and seeing the works of art and sculpturing of such famous people as Michelangelo was indeed, rewarding to them. Gay was elected president of the International Women's Club. At that time she was the youngest lady to hold this office. Gay has always been interested in sketching and painting and has much ability in it. She did some study in Paris and painted a beautiful copy of "The Old Man" by Degas, which hangs in her home now. She has shown her paintings at art shows and sells some occasionally. She has the ability and interest and hopes to continue with this hobby.

After three years in Germany, Glenn was assigned to Bien They, Vietnam. He was in the thick of the fighting while in Vietnam. While there he helped develop a Catholic Orphanage not far from his base. He spent his weekends there and convinced other men they should do likewise. Gay moved to Huron, S. Dak. while Glenn was in Vietnam and helped him at the Orphanage by sending clothing, bedding, bandages, etc. through the St. John's Hospital and Knights of Columbus in Huron and the area. For his efforts, Glenn earned two medals as an Outstanding Officer in the European area, and two in Vietnam for his efforts and work at the Orphanage. They reside in Alexandria, Virginia.

(1) Child: NATHAN GLENN WIMER born Oct. 1969 in Germany.

(2) Child: TRAVIS DANE WIMER born Apr. 19, 1973 in Alexandria, Virginia.

GALLIE ALTHARIA NEWTON MILLER OF THE TENTH GENERATION

18. CALLIE ALTHARIA NEWTON MILLER, third child of Ellen Harriet Bailey Newton and William Oscar Newton of the ninth generation, was born near Burdette, Dakota Territory, on June 5, 1883. She lived the first ten years of her life in Hand County, S. Dak. and moved with her parents to



Callie Altharia Newton Miller



Charles (Charley) Richard Miller

Huron, S. Dak. in 1893. She graduated from Huron High School and from Huron College Normal School in 1904. She taught in rural schools for several years. Her first year of teaching was in the Borah School where she stayed at the home of her Aunt Lizzie Bailey Borah. Cousins Lloyd, Edith and Mildred Borah all went to school to her. She was a very good teacher and always got along so well with the older boys who sometimes created difficult problems in those days.

On June 9, 1908 she married CHARLES RICHARD MILLER. He was born in Chicago, Illinois, the son of William and Amelia Miller. He rode a freight train to Dakota when a young man and worked on farms around Huron. He worked his way through Huron College graduating in 1906 and the Western Theological Seminary, Pittsburg, Pa. where he graduated in 1909. While in Huron College he preached in rural churches around Huron. Hazel Lyon Zieske (Kerwin Meyer's mother-in-law) recalls his preaching at their country church south of Huron, coming with horse and buggy on Friday evening and staying over Sunday at the Lyon home. Her folks were glad to help him in that way and gave him horse feed and other things when he returned to Huron. Mildred Borah Meyer remembers one summer he preached at Onida, S. Dak., about 100 miles northwest of Huron; enroute he stayed overnight at the home of her parents, the James J. Borah's near Bonilla. He was a very good singer and sang in quartettes in college days. He was also a beautiful penman. He spent most of his life as a Presbyterian Minister serving churches in Wentworth, Woonsocket, Sioux Falls and Salem, S. Dak. and Emporia, Kansas. During his lifetime, he published a number of books. In 1924 he became Field Secretary for Huron College and served in that capacity until 1934 when





Callie Altharia Newton Miller



Charles (Charley) Richard Miller

Huron, S. Dak. in 1893. She graduated from Huron High School and from Huron College Normal School in 1904. She taught in rural schools for several years. Her first year of teaching was in the Borah School where she stayed at the home of her Aunt Lizzie Bailey Borah. Cousins Lloyd, Edith and Mildred Borah all went to school to her. She was a very good teacher and always got along so well with the older boys who sometimes created difficult problems in those days.

On June 9, 1908 she married CHARLES RICHARD MILLER. He was born in Chicago, Illinois, the son of William and Amelia Miller. He rode a freight train to Dakota when a young man and worked on farms around Huron. He worked his way through Huron College graduating in 1906 and the Western Theological Seminary, Pittsburg, Pa. where he graduated in 1909. While in Huron College he preached in rural churches around Huron. Hazel Lyon Zieske (Kerwin Meyer's mother-in-law) recalls his preaching at their country church south of Huron, coming with horse and buggy on Friday evening and staying over Sunday at the Lyon home. Her folks were glad to help him in that way and gave him horse feed and other things when he returned to Huron. Mildred Borah Meyer remembers one summer he preached at Onida, S. Dak., about 100 miles northwest of Huron; enroute he stayed overnight at the home of her parents, the James J. Borah's near Bonilla. He was a very good singer and sang in quartettes in college days. He was also a beautiful penman. He spent most of his life as a Presbyterian Minister serving churches in Wentworth, Woonsocket, Sioux Falls and Salem, S. Dak. and Emporia, Kansas. During his lifetime, he published a number of books. In 1924 he became Field Secretary for Huron College and served in that capacity until 1934 when

he returned to the ministry serving the Hamilton, Montana Presbyterian Church until his retirement in 1948. They moved to Sunland, California to spend their retirement years. Callie Newton Miller died in Los Angeles, Calif. on Dec. 13, 1951. He died in Oregon on Dec. 12, 1960. Both are buried in the Riverside Cemetery, Huron, South Dakota.

Children born to CHARLES RICHARD and CALLIE ALTHARIA NEWTON MILLER:

57. (i) LUCIAN CONRAD MILLER born Dec. 31, 1909 at Wentworth, Lake County, S. Dak.

58. (ii) VICTOR NEWTON MILLER born Mar. 8, 1913 at Woonsocket, Sanborn County, S. Dak.

(iii) VINCENT CHARLES MILLER born Mar. 8, 1913 (twin to Victor) at Woonsocket, Sanborn Co. S.Dak. Died April 13, 1913.

LUCIAN CONRAD MILLER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

57. LUCIAN CONRAD MILLER was born Dec. 31, 1909 at Wentworth, S. Dak. As a youngster he lived in a number of towns in South Dakota while his father served as Field Secretary for Huron College, Huron, S. Dak. and in the Presbyterian Ministry. He attended both elementary and high school in South Dakota. In 1934 which was in the midst of the depression, he moved with his parents to Hamilton, Montana where his father was a minister for a number of years. He was married in Hamilton to THELMA WALLACE. He married secondly, MARIAN KENDALL HARRIS, who was born Sept. 1, 1912 in Redlands, Calif., the daughter of Ernest and Iva Kendall. Marian has a son by a previous marriage, Robert Harris, who is married and has two children.

After leaving Hamilton, Montana, Lucian lived for sometime at Sunland, Calif. but for the last 17 years he and his family have lived in Palm Desert, Calif. where he has been in the Insurance Brokerage Business. His address is Box 653, Palm Desert, Calif. 92260. Lucian writes that he will be retiring May 1, 1975.

Child born to LUCIAN CONRAD and THELMA WALLACE MILLER:

(i) MICHAEL JOHN MILLER born Feb. 9, 1943 in Hamilton, Montana. He married Suzanne Zimmerman who was born in Indio, Calif. on Apr. 21, 1943. Michael graduated from Woodbury College, Los Angeles, Calif. He is an Executive for the Pacific Telephone Company. Reside: 506 Santa Rosa Ave., Arcadia, Calif. 91006.

(1) Child: SCOTT ALLEN MILLER born Aug. 10, 1971 in Arcadia, Calif.

(2) Child: KELLY LYNN MILLER born Feb. 4, 1974 in Arcadia, Calif.

VICTOR NEWTON MILLER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

58. VICTOR NEWTON MILLER was born Mar. 8, 1913 at Woonsocket, S. Dak. A letter written by Victor to Mrs. John C. Meyer pretty well tells his life story. It is as follows:

November 19, 1972

Dear Millie;

How nice to hear from you. Your letter arrived just as we were leaving for San Diego to attend our sons wedding. Since our return I have been out of town most of the time. Please forgive the delay in answering your nice letter.

Yes - I do remember you and most of the family. It was a big event for me when I was little to be able to go "up to the big farm", and the huge barns that we played in and around and the trees and the huge kitchen (at least it seemed to me) were etched pretty well in my memory. Then too - you were my Mothers favorite cousin and she talked about you many times.

The summer with Carol on the road camp was my first big adventure and I loved every minute of it. It is doubtful just how effective my efforts were as a working "man" but I did enjoy trying and I still thrill when I hear the roar of a big cat on a frosty morning. Am sorry to hear that Carol and Carmon have heart trouble. Tell them hello for me.

There is hardly anyone in Huron that I know any more. The Medigers all moved to Minnesota and I visited them a couple of times. We kept in close touch with Aunt Lura but she is gone now too. Phoebe and Dorothy, I can only remember as little girls but we do keep in Xmas card touch and I'd love to see them again. Give Phoebe our best when you see her.

Did Camden mention that he and I had a good chat the time he attended a convention in Portland? Time was short but I did enjoy him and wish that I could have had the opportunity to know him better. He is a fine, clean cut boy and I'm sure he is doing well in Twin Falls.

To grow, trim and prune our family tree is quite an undertaking. The idea is highly commendable and we can thank our lucky stars for such a heritage. Sometimes, along the back roads of Europe I envied them their rich and varied history. It gave their children something to lean on when their values were questioned. For those of us whose parents and grandparents were pioneers, it gives us something to lean on too and we can look back with pride on their qualities and courage. At any rate, I think the idea is wonderful and whatever the book costs when it is finally born, please put me on your list.

Now you are ready (and I hope I am) for a few vital statistics on my history and family. Some of the years melt together but I'll try to do my best without boring anyone.

I was born on March 8, 1913 in Woonsocket, South Dakota along with a twin brother, Vincent, who died about 1 mo. later. I grew up in South Dakota as you know and we left for Emporia, Kansas in 1929 where I graduated from High School. I immediately came north to White Owl, South Dakota where I ran a trap line and the next year drove a herd of 30 horses across Montana to Missoula where I studied Forestry at the Univ. of Montana there.

The depression was on and I starved out of school and went to work for the Forest Service packing mules. I ran pack trains throughout western Montana and Northern Idaho in the summer months and mined and worked in many other jobs in Washington, Calif. and Arizona until 1938. In June of that year



Victor Newton and
Elsie A. Moller Miller

I married Elsie A. Moller, a Reg. nurse in Seattle. She was born July 15, 1913 in southern Sweden and came to this country when she was 11 years old. Her parents were Mr. and Mrs. Anton Moller of Hoquiam, Wash. Her parents had an interesting history (mostly seafaring people) and were wonderful folks. We have visited her homeland a couple of times and were there last year for a long visit.

We first lived in Montana at Hamilton and then moved to Hoquiam, Wash. From Hoquiam we moved to Hood River, Oregon in 1948 and from there to Portland in 1950. My years in Portland were spent in Life Insurance work and I was fairly successful at it but wanted a change. In the spring of '69 we moved to Ventura, Calif. where we love the climate and my work as mgr. and Pub. rel. work for three of the Anthony Schools, a private school that teaches Real Estate, Contracting, Ins. etc. I spent several months writing a book for them before going into this work. I am also active in Real Estate and find it most enjoyable. I still try to write on various subjects and hope to do more.

Lucian lives at Palm Desert, Calif. where he has been for about 15 years. He has been in the general insurance business for many years and is an expert in his field. We see each other quite often and he attended Chuck's wedding a week ago. His wife, Marian, is a very nice person. Lew has a son by a previous marriage who graduated from Woodbury College, is married and has a year old baby son. A very nice boy. Lew was born on Dec. 31, 1909. You can write him at Palm Desert but this may be sufficient information. Lew met me when I took Dad back to Huron for burial but the weather was bad and we were short of time so he had little opportunity to meet anyone while he was there.

In 1934 I was traveling with a pack train high into mountain country along the Montana divide. I spent the evening and night with an old fellow named Bill (don't remember the last name). He was a marvelous fellow and we hit it off fine. As the evening wore on, he began to tell me about the days when he was a young man on a farm down near Council Bluffs, Iowa. I let him talk. It seems like the farm was run by a man named Bailey who had some very beautiful and charming daughters. He especially liked one called Lizzie. One morning he was caught kissing Lizzie under the cow while she was milking, by another young man named Bill Newton who worked there. It was a case of blackmail until he caught Bill with Ellen on his

lap one summer night while they were sitting on a porch swing. Then I told him that I happened to be mighty close to those folks. It was a cute story and I would have given anything to have been able to tease Aunt Lizzie about the milk cow business. Bless her heart - I could just imagine the twinkle in her eyes.

Thank you so much for writing. Hope I haven't left out anything you wanted to know. If so - please write and I'll do my best to correct it. Please excuse the typing errors. This electric typewriter is new to me.

Yes - we are healthy and happy and have had a good life. We can't complain a bit. Our friends and our memories are our wealth. Love to you and yours,

Love, Vic

Victor wrote the following paragraph when he sent the information about his children:

Yes - we finally made what I hope will be our final move. In July we sold our home and moved into a beautiful Mobile Park that is nicely garnished with wide curving streets, roomy lots, wonderful landscaping, very nice people and the usual enjoyable goodies such as swimming pool, shuffleboard courts, putting green, sauna and jacuzzi baths, etc.etc. etc. It is a new way of life but a most enjoyable one. We have enough gardening to enjoy and I have built a nice waterfall adjacent to the patio. I swim almost every day either before or after work. Am still in the insurance business but have been leaning rather heavily into real estate during the past two years. We are both in good health and at our age, one is thankful for all such blessings. Those years do roll around (sometimes around us)."

Victor and Elsie reside at 223 Pollack Lane, Ventura, California 93003.

Children born to VICTOR NEWTON and ELSIE A. MOLLER MILLER:

- (i) JANET RUTH MILLER born May 31, 1941 in Hoquiam, Wash. She attended schools in Hoquiam, Hood River, and Portland, Oregon and Whitman College where she graduated in 1964. The same year she married Boone A. Turchi. He was born July 31, 1942 the son of August and Marion Turchi. He graduated from Harvard University, spent a year at Boston University and three years at the University of Michigan where he secured his Doctorate Degree. He presently teaches at the University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill. Thier address: 700 Bradley St., Chapel Hill, North Carolina 27514.

(1) Child: FRANCESCA SOPHIA TURCHI born Oct. 5, 1968 in Ann Arbor, Michigan.

(2) Child: ALEXANDER POWEL TURCHI born April 19, 1972 in Chapel Hill, North Carolina.

- (ii) SUSAN KAY MILLER born Mar. 20, 1934 in Hoquiam, Wash. She attended the University of Oregon for two years and married first Warren Huppi in 1965. He is the son of Fred and Rosemary Huppi of Alleghaney, Oregon. They lived at Medford,

Oregon for sometime where he served as a commercial pilot and she taught school part time. They are divorced. She married secondly, in July 1973, Randolph Williams. They reside 1460 Beebe Lane, Eugene, Oregon 97401.

(1) Child: TOM HUPPI born July 9, 1967.

(2) Child: MELISSA HUPPI born August 1, 1969.

(iii)

CHARLES ANTON MILLER born Aug. 19, 1949 in Hood River, Ore. He attended elementary and high school in Portland, Oregon. He went to the University of Montana for one year, to Portland State for one year then to Santa Barbara, Calif. where he graduated from the Brooks Institute of Photography. He is now chief photographer for a Redding, Calif. newspaper and is working towards educational films. On Nov. 11, 1972 he married Margaret May Lannon. She was born in LaJolla, Calif. Oct. 22, 1949, a daughter of Russel and Yvonne Lannon. She is a graduate of Brooks Institute of Photography along with Chuck. Her major field is portrait photography. Reside: 1673 Cascade Lane, Redding, Calif. 96001.

ALMA MAUDE NEWTON MEDIGER OF THE TENTH GENERATION

19. ALMA MAUDE NEWTON MEDIGER, fifth child of William Oscar and Ellen Harriet Bailey Newton, was born near Burdette, Hand County, S. Dak. on August 3, 1888. The first few years of her life she spent in Hand Co. and moved in 1894 to Huron with her parents. She attended schools in



William George and Alma Maude Newton Mediger

Huron and grew to adulthood there. On June 8, 1911 she was married to WILLIAM GEORGE MEDIGER. He was born in Huron, S. Dak. on Nov. 30, 1890. The Medigers were farm people and for the first few married years of their life they farmed west of Huron, Beadle County, S. Dak. where all of their children were born. Farming in the twenties in the Dakotas was fairly good but when the thirties came along with the depression and the drought with its wind storms, little rain, grasshoppers, etc., the Medigers decided to pull stakes and go to an area where there was a better opportunity to survive. They chose the LeSueur, Minn. area where most of the family have since resided. Alma died Oct. 17, 1959 at Mankato, Blue Earth County, Minn. William George (Bill, as all of the family know him) resides at Route 2, LeSueur, Minn. at the farm home. Dorothy and her husband, LeRoy Zattler, reside with him.

Children born to WILLIAM GEORGE MEDIGER and ALMA MAUDE NEWTON MEDIGER:

- 59. (i) THEODORE CHARLES MEDIGER born Jan. 12, 1912 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
- 60. (ii) VERNON WILLIAM MEDIGER born May 17, 1914 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
- 61. (iii) DOROTHY MAE MEDIGER born Sept. 19, 1916 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
- 62. (iv) GOLDIE VERA MEDIGER born Sept. 24, 1918 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
- 63. (v) DONALD RAY MEDIGER born Mar. 21, 1920 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
- 64. (vi) DONNA JUNE MEDIGER born June 18, 1926 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.

THEODORE CHARLES MEDIGER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

59. THEODORE CHARLES MEDIGER, the first child of William George Mediger and Alma Maude Newton Mediger of the tenth generation, was born Jan. 12, 1912 at Huron, South Dakota. He grew up in the Huron vicinity and attended schools there. In his early 20's he moved to Minnesota where on June 21, 1937 he married ETHEL HENRIETTA LAMMERS at New Rome, Sibley Co., Minn. She was born Aug. 21, 1920. They are now in the dairy business and grain farming and reside Rural Route, Henderson, Minnesota.

Children born to THEODORE CHARLES and ETHEL HENRIETTA LAMMERS MEDIGER:

- (i) WAYNE THEODORE MEDIGER born Jan. 12, 1938 at LeSueur, Sharon Co., Minn. He graduated from LeSueur High School and was married on Aug. 7, 1959 to ALICE PRUDEN in LeSueur, Minn. She was born Oct. 25, 1939. He works as a mechanic at the Farm Cooperative, LeCenter, Minn. Reside: 420 South 2nd St., LeSueur, Minn.
- (1) Child: MICHAEL WILLIAM MEDIGER born Nov. 19, 1960.
- (2) Child: DAVID JOHN MEDIGER born April 11, 1962.
- (3) Child: JAMES ROBERT MEDIGER born Aug. 4, 1963.
- (4) Child: SUSAN LYNN MEDIGER born Mar. 14, 1969.



The Mediger family from left: June Lammers, Goldie Tesch, Dorothy Zattler, Bill Mediger, Ted Mediger, Vern Mediger, Don Mediger.



The Mediger family with spouses from left: Pat and June Lammers, Art and Goldie Tesch, Roy and Dorothy Zattler, Bill Mediger, Ted and Ethel Mediger in front, Vern and Bernice Mediger, Shirley and Don Mediger.

(ii) WILLIAM EDWARD MEDIGER born Jan. 3, 1940 in Sharon Township, LeSueur, Minn. He grew up in the LeSueur vicinity and attended schools there. On Dec. 31, 1965 he married CAROLYN ANN OLSON. She was born Nov. 26, 1942. He is a warehouseman for the Green Giant Co. Reside: 276 Elm St., LeSueur, Minn.

- (1) Child: BETH ANN MEDIGER born May 21, 1966
- (2) Child: THOMAS WILLIAM MEDIGER born Mar. 20, 1971.

(iii) ROBERT ERNEST MEDIGER born May 6, 1945 at St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. He attended the LeSueur Public Schools and now is a Plant Mechanic for Green Giant in LeSueur. On July 15, 1967 he married JANICE MARY SAUTTER. She was born on Dec. 22, 1947. Reside: 304 South Main St., LeSueur, Minn.

- (1) Child: LISA MARY MEDIGER born Oct. 12, 1971.

(iv) RICHARD ALAN MEDIGER born July 3, 1950 at St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. He is a graduate of Henderson, Minn. High School. Presently he farms in conjunction with his father. On Dec. 18, 1970 he married WENDY KAYE SCHNEIDER. She was born on July 22, 1955. Reside: Rural Route, Henderson, Minn.

- (1) Child: STACEY MARIE MEDIGER born April 10, 1971.

(v) RANDY LEE MEDIGER born Dec. 25, 1953 at St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. He graduated with honors from Henderson High School and is now attending college.

(vi) JULIE ANN MEDIGER born May 17, 1959 at St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. Presently is a student at Henderson High School.

VERNON WILLIAM MEDIGER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

60. VERNON WILLIAM MEDIGER, the second child of William George Mediger and Alma Maude Newton Mediger of the tenth generation, was born May 17, 1914 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. He attended school in Huron and moved with his parents to LeSueur, Minn. He is presently owner and operator for Vern's Skelley and is Fire Chief in LeSueur. On April 24, 1938 he married BERNICE CATHERINE BRENKE at New Rome, Sibley Co., Minn. She was born Nov. 17, 1919. Reside: 315 North 2nd St., LeSueur, Minn.

Children born to VERNON WILLIAM and BERNICE CATHERINE BRENKE MEDIGER:

(i) NORMA JEAN MEDIGER NUSSMEIER born Aug. 7, 1939 at Arlington, Sibley Co., Minn. She graduated from LeSueur High School and attended the University of Minnesota for two years. She is now a Housewife Opinion Surveyor, and a part time employee of American Building Maintenance. On Sept. 14, 1960 she married RICHARD F. NUSSMEIER. He was born Apr. 24, 1938. He is a sand moulder at the LeSueur Foundry and Farms. Reside: Rural Route 3, Box 25, LeSueur, Minn.

- (1) Child: KRISTINE ANNE NUSSMEIER born Sept. 5, 1961.
- (2) Child: ELAINE KATHERINE NUSSMEIER born Feb. 22, 1965.
- (3) Child: KAREN LOUISE NUSSMEIER born July 30, 1966.

(ii) CORAL ANN MEDIGER born Nov. 18, 1943 at St. Peter, Nicollet County, Minn. She graduated from LeSueur High School and attended the Mankato Business College, Mankato, Minn. She presently is a Secretary for Pruyn Insurance Company, Indianapolis, Indiana. Resides: 4824½ No. Broadway, Indianapolis, Indiana.

(1) Child: JOHN THOMAS MEDIGER born Sept. 16, 1968.

DOROTHY MAE MEDIGER SHIPPOREIT ZATTLER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

61. DOROTHY MAE MEDIGER SHIPPOREIT ZATTLER, the third child and first daughter of William George and Alma Maude Newton Mediger, was born Sept. 19, 1916 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended elementary school in Beadle County and high school in Huron. On Dec. 9, 1934 she married MARTIN HENRY SHIPPOREIT. He was born Feb. 10, 1912 and grew up on a farm Southeast of Huron, S. Dak. where his parents were farmers. They lived for a number of years at Rapid City, S. Dak. where their sons were born. Martin Henry Shipporeit died May 10, 1961. On Sept. 27, 1969 Dorothy married secondly, LeROY WINEFORD ZATTLER at the Lutheran Church in Mankato, Minn. Both are employed by the American Building Maintenance at Green Giant, LeSueur, Minn. He is a supervisor. Reside: At the William George Mediger home, Rural Route, LeSueur, Minn. 56058.

Children born to MARTIN HENRY and DOROTHY MAE MEDIGER SHIPPOREIT:

(i) MARTIN WILLIAM SHIPPOREIT born Feb. 14, 1937 at Rapid City, Pennington Co., S. Dak. He grew up in Rapid City graduating from high school there and attended the University of Minnesota where he received a Bachelors Degree in Agriculture. On Sept. 6, 1958 he married CORRINE E. STRAND. She was born June 11, 1938. He is employed in the Fertilizer Industry at Catlin, Illinois. Reside: 508 Walnut St., Catlin, Ill. 61817.

(1) Child: ELIZABETH ANN SHIPPOREIT born June 21, 1960.

(2) Child: THOMAS MARTIN SHIPPOREIT born April 30, 1963.

(3) Child: ELLEN LOUISE SHIPPOREIT born Nov. 4, 1971.

(ii) DENNIS WALTER SHIPPOREIT born Jan. 27, 1947 at Rapid City, Pennington Co., S. Dak. He attended school in Rapid City and at LeSueur, Minn. where he graduated from high school. On Dec. 9, 1972 he married JEANNE MESKER. Jeanne is a teacher and he is presently attending Mankato State College, School of Business Administration, and also managing the Double Duece Lounge, Mankato. Reside: Mankato, Minn.

GOLDIE VERA MEDIGER TESCH OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

62. GOLDIE VERA MEDIGER TESCH, the fourth child and second daughter of William George and Alma Maude Newton Mediger, was born Sept. 24, 1918 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended elementary school in Beadle Co. and moved with her parents to LeSueur when she was in her early teens. On June 8, 1938 she married ARTHUR TESCH in the United Church of Christ, LeSueur, Minn. Arthur was born Feb. 14, 1914. She is a housewife and is employed by the American Building Maintenance at Green Giant, LeSueur. He is a mechanic for Green Giant and farms. Reside: Rt. 2, LeSueur, Minn.

Child born to ARTHUR and GOLDIE VERA MEDIGER TESCH:

- (i) TERRY ARTHUR TESCH born Jan. 21, 1945 at St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. He attended LeSueur High School and now resides Route 2, LeSueur, Minn. where he is a farmer and an employee of Green Giant.

DONALD RAY MEDIGER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

63. DONALD RAY MEDIGER, the fifth child and third son of William George and Alma Maude Newton Mediger, was born Mar. 21, 1920 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. His childhood was spent in the Huron area where he finished the 8th grade at the Sand Prairie Elementary School. He moved to Minn. with his parents where on Sept. 25, 1941 he married FLORENCE BRENKE. On Nov. 7, 1966 he married secondly, SHIRLEY BERTRANG at Spirit Lake, Iowa. They reside at Henderson, Minn. 56044, where he is a farmer and a mechanic for Green Giant.

Children born to DONALD RAY and FLORENCE BRENKE MEDIGER:

- (i) CONLEY JACOB MEDIGER born July 4, 1938 at Belle Plaine, Scott Co., Minn. (Conley was a son of Florence Brenke and was adopted by Donald Ray Mediger) Conley graduated from Henderson High School. On July 8, 1961 he married LAURA PLEISIS. She was born July 14, 1942. Reside: Rt. 2, LeSueur, Minn. 56058. He is a Security Guard for St. Peter Stake Hospitals. He has passed his Licensed Practical Nurse test.

- (1) Child: STEVEN JON MEDIGER born Nov. 14, 1961.
- (2) Child: MARK MATHEW MEDIGER born Dec. 11, 1962.

- (ii) LESLIE DONALD MEDIGER born Oct. 20, 1943 in St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. He attended schools in Henderson where he graduated from high school. On June 8, 1968 he married MARION ANN MATER-BACHTOL. She was born Dec. 13, 1945. Reside: Henderson, Minn. He is an electrician for Green Giant.

- (1) Child: JEFFRY SCOTT MEDIGER born Dec. 5, 1969.
- (2) Child: ANISSA MARIE MEDIGER born Feb. 25, 1972.

Child born to DONALD RAY and SHIRLEY BERTRANG MEDIGER:

- (iii) SUSAN MEDIGER born Nov. 1, 1958.

DONNA JUNE MEDIGER LAMMERS OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

64. DONNA JUNE MEDIGER LAMMERS (June) sixth child and third daughter of William George and Alma Maude Newton Mediger was born June 18, 1926 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended school in Beadle County for a short while, then in Sibley County and finally LeSueur High School. On Nov. 6, 1946 she married PATRICK HENRY LAMMERS. He was born Mar. 17, 1928. He is a planner and service technician for Green Giant. She is a labor machinist for Multifoods, Inc. Reside: 220 South 5th St., LeSueur, Minn. 56058.

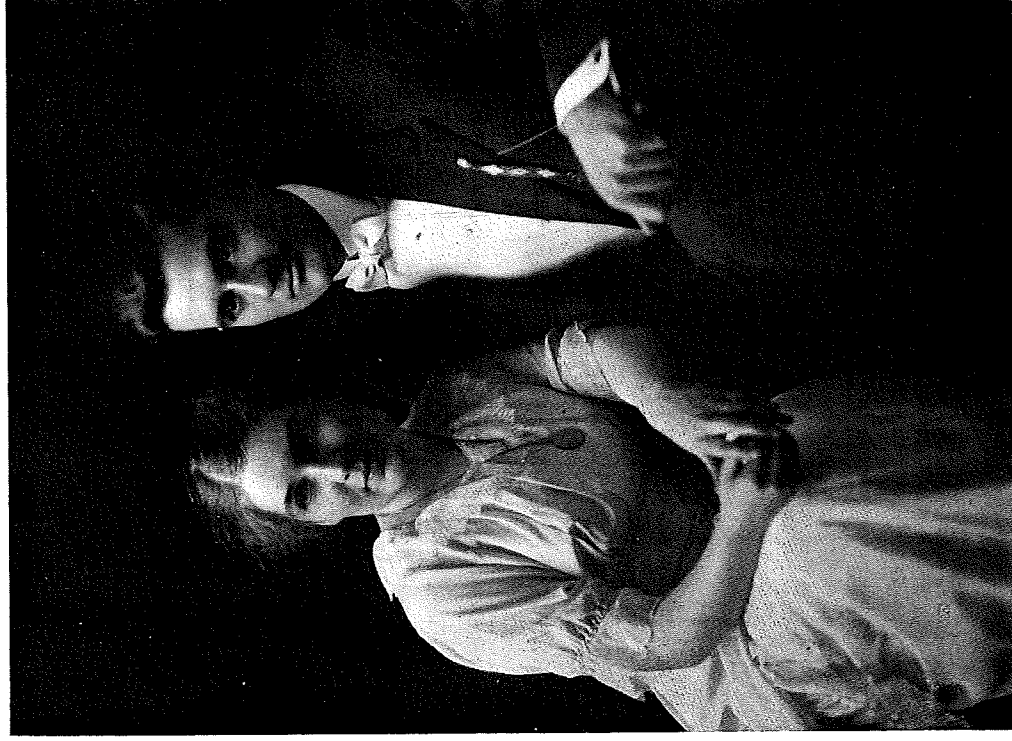
Children born to PATRICK HENRY and DONA JUNE MEDIGER LAMMERS:

- (i) LONNIE LOU LAMMERS born Mar. 1, 1947 at St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. She attended local schools and graduated from the Xray Technician Course at St. Joseph's Hospital, St. Paul, Minn. On Sept. 9, 1967 she married BRUCE REDDEMANN. He was born June 16, 1946. He is an Insurance Investigator for the State of Minnesota. Reside: Prior Lake, Minn.
- (1) Child: AMY LYNN REDDEMANN born April 22, 1969.
- (ii) CRAIG PATRICK LAMMERS born Feb. 23, 1952 at St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. He attended schools in LeSueur and graduated from LeSueur High School. He is presently employed by the Wise Furniture Company, LeSueur. He is engaged to be married to LINDA MALZ of LeSueur. Resides: 220 5th St., LeSueur, Minn.
- (iii) JAY WILLIAM LAMMERS born Dec. 3, 1958 at St. Peter, Nicollet Co., Minn. He is a student at LeSueur High School.

LURA ELLEN NEWTON KENNER BRANDMIRE OF THE TENTH GENERATION

20. LURA ELLEN NEWTON KENNER BRANDMIRE, seventh child and sixth daughter of William Oscar and Ellen Harriet Bailey Newton, was born Dec. 17, 1893 near Burdette, Hand County, S. Dak. Her parents moved the next spring after she was born to Huron,

S. Dak. where she grew to adulthood and spent the rest of her life. She attended school in Huron and graduated from Huron High School in 1912. On Aug. 22, 1914 she married HARRY MARTIN KENNER in Woonsocket, Sanborn Co., S. Dak. Harry was born in Britton, Marshall Co., S. Dak. on April 2, 1892. He graduated from Britton High School in 1911 and from Huron Commercial College in 1912. Harry was an outstanding athlete in high school and in college and was an avid sports fan all of his life. He was employed in the office of the Chicago and Northwestern Railroad in Huron. Harry died prematurely in the 1930's.



Harry Martin and Lura
Ellen Newton Kenner.

On January 25, 1939 Lura Newton Kenner married secondly, PAUL H. BRAND-MIRE. Paul was a farmer and lived on a farm north of Huron. After their marriage they lived on this farm for several years and then moved to Huron where they lived the remainder of their lives at 708 S.E. Iowa St. Paul died Nov. 25, 1970 and Lura on Nov. 29, 1970. Both are buried by their former mates in the Riverside Cemetery, Huron, South Dakota.

Children born to HARRY MARTIN and LURA ELLEN NEWTON KENNER:

(i) MARTIN ELWIN KENNER born Feb. 23, 1918 in Huron, S. Dak.
Died from acute appendicitis on May 8, 1935.

64. (ii) MARGERY ELLEN KENNER born Nov. 8, 1920 in Huron, S. Dak.

65. (iii) KEITH ALLEN KENNER born Oct. 13, 1924 in Huron, S. Dak.

MARGERY ELLEN KENNER KULAWIK OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

64. MARGERY ELLEN KENNER KULAWIK, only daughter of Harry Martin and Lura Ellen Newton Kenner, was born in Huron, S. Dak. on Nov. 8, 1920. She attended schools in Huron and graduated from Huron High School. On Feb. 19, 1944 she married MITCHELL E. KULAWIK. Mitchell was born Sept. 24, 1920 and grew up in Huron where he attended school and was an outstanding athlete. They lived in Sioux City, Iowa where Mitchell died Mar. 13, 1965. Margery is employed by the First Federal Savings and Loan in Sioux City and resides alone at 1012 29th St., Sioux City, Iowa

Child born to MITCHELL E. and MARGERY ELLEN KENNER KULAWIK:

(i) MITCHELL C. KULAWIK born Dec. 24, 1950. He attended schools in Sioux City and in the fall of 1972, he was entering medical school at Creighton University in Omaha, Nebraska.

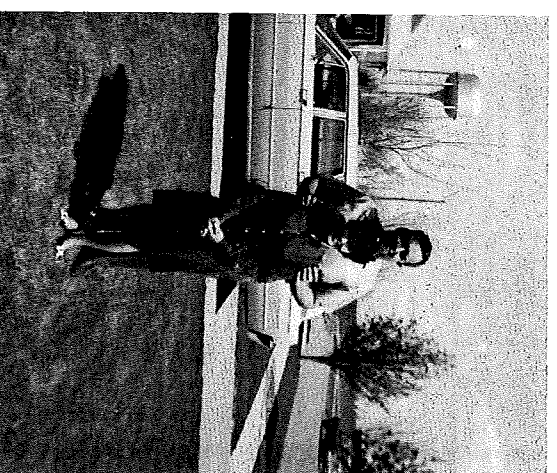
KEITH ALLEN KENNER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

65. KEITH ALLEN KENNER, second son and third child of Harry Martin and Lura Ellen Newton Kenner was born in Huron, S. Dak. Oct. 13, 1924. Keith attended schools in Huron where he graduated and was an outstanding science student. He has spent his life in the plumbing business. He married AUDREY WELSH. They reside in Brookings, S. Dak. 57006, where he has his business.

Children born to KEITH ALLEN and
AUDREY WELSH KENNER:

(i) MARTIN KENNER born April 4, 1953.

(ii) BRIAN KENNER born July 9, 1956.



Keith Allen and
Audrey Welsh Kenner.

ELIZABETH EDNA BAILEY BORAH OF THE NINTH GENERATION

5. ELIZABETH EDNA BAILEY, (always called Lizzie) the fourth child of EDWARD GUARDENE and SARAH MARGARET DAVIS BAILEY, was born April 20, 1868 near Hader, Goodhue County, Minnesota. She was a baby when her parents moved to Pottawattamie County, Iowa in 1869. She grew up as a young girl in Iowa where she lived until she was fifteen. Then she moved again with her parents to Hand County, Dakota Territory (now S. Dak.) in 1883. While still in her teens and previous to her marriage she taught school for a one year period in Hand County. In Iowa she had become acquainted with JAMES JERVIS BORAH, her future husband. He was born June 19, 1858 near Mt. Ida, Grant County, Wisconsin, the son of Jacob Jarvis Borah and Sarah Jane McKinney. James Jervis was the fifth son in a family of six boys and four girls. When he was almost seven years of age his parents and brothers and his oldest sister headed west on the Oregon Trail presumably for California. While on the trail in Wyoming they deviated from the main road and went to Virginia City and Jefferson City, Montana which was full fledged mining camps at that time. They were there during the winter 1865-66 while his father built houses. In the Spring of 1866 they headed west again towards California where they settled near the small town of Langford. They farmed there until 1872. Farming was not the best in California at that time so in 1872 the family again headed east to Iowa where they settled down near the small town of Hancock, Iowa.

While James Jervis or "Jim" as he was called, was in his teens he carved from a five foot branch of a walnut tree a six foot chain with swivels, ball joints, etc., which was later entered in the St. Louis Worlds Fair

in 1904. Jim and Lizzie Borah attended the fair and witnessed his chain being awarded first place for art work of this type. The carving itself was masterfully done and showed extremely careful work and expert knowhow. The chain now in four pieces is still in the possession of the family. Jim carved this chain with a jack knife he had gotten while still a boy in Langford, Calif. The knife cost fifty cents which was a lot of money at that time, and Jim had worked long and did much persuading of his father before the jack knife was finally purchased.



Jim and Lizzie
Bailey Borah

Jim Borah was a very enterprising young man. In his early twenties he bought land right west of Hancock, Iowa for \$12.00 an acre. He developed this land and later sold it to a man he met on a train for \$37.00 per acre. His profit assisted him considerably in developing his Dakota homestead a few short years later. While at Hancock he purchased a corn sheller which he operated by horse power and did custom work about the country. In one year he fulfilled two 100,000 bushel contracts plus several smaller contracts during the corn shelling season.

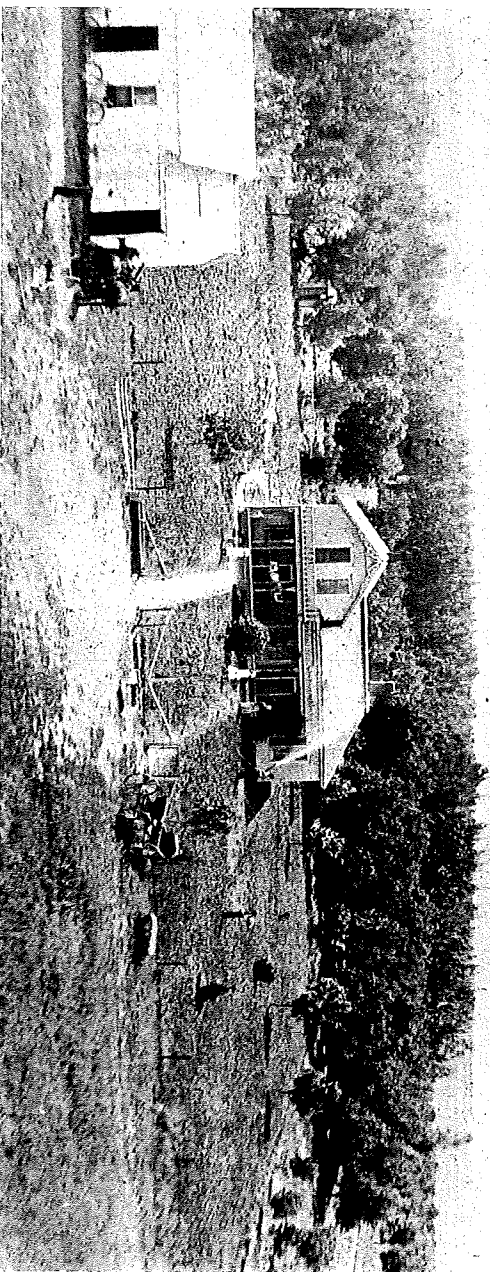
Like the Baileys, Jim Borah headed towards Dakota Territory in 1883. He drove there by horse and wagon and took with him, among other things, a walnut table which is still in the possession of his daughter, Mildred Borah Meyer. Immediately upon arriving in the Dakota Territory he took possession of the Northeast Quarter of Section 4 of Allen Township, Beadle County, now South Dakota, which land he homesteaded. The location is some 20 miles from the area where the Baileys settled in Hand County. On February 17, 1886 Jim and Lizzie, as they were known by the family, were married at Redfield, Dakota Territory, now S. Dak. They moved immediately to the Borah homestead located $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles south and $1\frac{1}{4}$ mile west of Bonilla, S. Dak. For the next 25 years they lived on the Borah homestead. They developed this farm into one of the finer farms in that part of South Dakota. The Borah homestead was known throughout the area as Woodland Farm. About 1890 by utilizing the artesian water they had available an acre of their section of land situated right near their house was developed into an intensive garden site where vegetables and small fruits such as currants, gooseberries, and strawberries were raised. They had one of the nicest groves of trees in that part of the country with crab apple, ash, poplar, cottonwood, box elder and cedar trees. When Jim was about 80 years of age he made for his daughter, three daughters-in-law, and two grand daughters each a treasure chest made from the red cedars planted many years before on the farm. Some of these chests were exhibited at the State Fair and came home as ribbon winners. These are still prized possessions of the family.

Mentioned in some of the articles about the Nebraska family was the blizzard of January 12, 1888. This blizzard must have hit the Dakotas with about the same amount of ferocity. Jim Borah had gone to Bonilla that morning with horses and a sleigh. He said he had not been there long when he began to suspect because of the stillness of the air and the looks of the sky that there might be a storm brewing. He headed for the farm as rapidly as he could travel with about a foot of snow on the ground. When about a mile away from his home he could see that the storm was going to get to his house first. So he let the horses have their way and when they stopped they were standing right in front of the barn door. Granddad said that the fury was such that you had to have your hand close to your face to be able to see it. The wind blew with such force and it got so cold that many people froze to death. Livestock which always face into a storm froze standing up. Many of the people who were alive when that storm hit remember the furiousness of it. Some of the tales told were tall ones indeed but truth is always stranger than fiction. Evidently, the storm must have continued unabated across the United States since I have read where some areas of New York State were treated about the same way as the Dakotas and Nebraska had been.

All of the children of Jim and Lizzie were born on the Borah homestead. All attended elementary school at the Borah School named for Jim and located in the southeast corner of the section where the Borahs lived.



During Jim Borah's lifetime he owned either three or four threshing outfits. We descendants are not sure how many. The outfit above, a Huber steam engine and a Huber threshing machine was probably steam engine number 2 as the first engine he owned had an upright steam boiler. The identity of the crew: On the extreme left is Al Bailey on the grain wagon; Jim Borah is on the engine; Edward Guardene Bailey is on the threshing machine. We are not sure who the man next to the threshing engine is but some think it might be Jim Bales. If so, this Jim Bales was a cousin of the Jim Bales in Nebraska, their fathers being brothers. Next in line is Fred Boyd, to Fred's left is John Russell (the big man). John was a hired man for Jim Borah for several years. Next to him is Louie Schmetzer, a neighbor. We are unable to identify the man in the headerbox. A guess on the date of this picture would be 1896-98. The picture was probably taken in the vicinity of the Borah farm in Beadle County, South Dakota.



The family from the left: The little fellow is Carrol, Mildred, Edith, Lizzie Bailey, Jim and Lloyd. We do not know who the men are standing on the porch or by the shop and garage. The single story part of the house was built in 1886 and the two story part about 1899. The house looks about the same today but the lattice work is gone and the trees are closer. The shop on the left was the claim shanty built by Hank Borah, brother of Jim's on the quarter across the road and then later moved to this site. This picture taken about 1900 was on the front page of the "Dakota Farmer" some years later. The "Dakota Farmer" is a farm magazine well known in the Dakotas. Jim Borah was proud of nature's pressure system provided by the artesian well on his farm.

Much activity went on on the Borah Homestead. Jim along with Irving Cooper, a first cousin of Mrs. Borah who lived directly across the section north of Jim one mile, purchased the first threshing outfit in that part of South Dakota. The outfit was purchased in 1884 at a cost of \$1,300 from Davis and Longstaf in Huron. They threshed in their area of South Dakota until 1907 or so. They carried their own crew and were boarded by the farmers as they made their circuit. Presently in possession of Carmon Borah is a patent issued to Jim for an automatic grain weigher for use on a threshing machine. On a following page is a copy of a letter written to James J. Borah from the J. I. Case Threshing Machine Company representative. The \$445.00 received for this patent was small remuneration for the success of this patent which later was used extensively on threshing machines throughout the United States and Canada. In addition to the patent for the automatic grain weigher he is credited with one of the first patents on a self-feeder for a threshing machine.

Jim Borah was one of the first farmers in the country to have an automobile. Among others he had a 1903, 1908, and 1912 Rambler, plus several Model T Fords and a 1923 Buick. This picture is of Jim as driver (notice the right hand steering) with Lizzie on his left. In the back seat are John and Millie Borah Meyer with their son, Camden. Sitting on the ground is Herbert Borah. We believe the dog to be "Buster" Buster was born about the same time as Camden and was the Meyer family dog for at least 12 years. This automobile is a 1912 Rambler and the picture was taken about 1914.



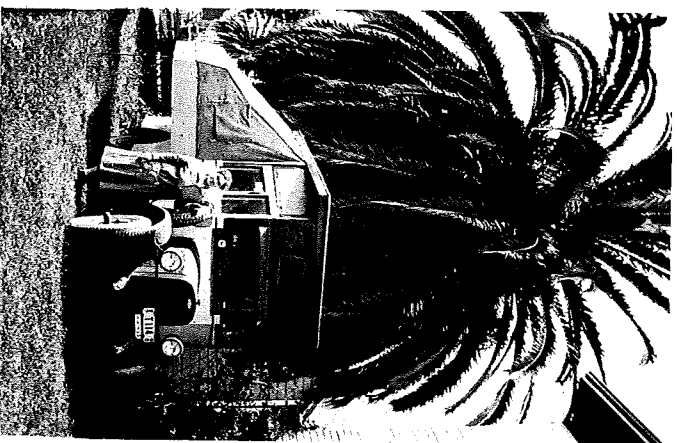
During the first few years the Borahs were on their farm, water was a real problem. Most of it had to be transported from the Fox Lake area 2 miles west and 1 mile south of the farm and about 1 mile west of the Louis Sch-netzer farm. Jim bought an auger also in conjunction with Irving Cooper and dug some 10 holes on the Borah farm and some 16 on the Cooper farm, all turning out to be dry. So to solve their problem these men bought an artesian well digging outfit. Outside of their own wells they dug many wells throughout the country. One was dug on Jay's farm south of Huron, one for the town of Miller in 1894, several around St. Lawrence and the Wessington Hills area. A number were dug around Bonilla. One was on the Corley place and one on the Curt Young farm which was a $4\frac{1}{2}$ inch well which flowed 1440 gallons per minute and had a closed pressure of 185 pounds per square inch. It made the so called Bonilla Lake in the early years. The 3 inch well dug in 1886 on the Borah farm was still flowing in 1971 although at a considerably slower pace. A new well was dug on the farm that year. The original well had been recased to 2 inch in 1904 and to 1 inch in 1920. This well was 986 feet deep.

Both Jim and Lizzie were very civic minded people. Lizzie was active in Ladies Circles and in church work while Jim was town clerk, assessor, and a school board member plus a Beadle County Commissioner during the years before the family moved to Huron in 1911. Soon after Jim and Lizzie moved to Huron he became President of the Midwest Motor Company which was a farm equipment business. They dealt in the Huber Line of tractors, threshing machines, and other lines of farm machinery. They stayed active in business affairs until the mid twenties when Jim retired.

James J. Borah along with Edward Guardene Bailey is written up in the Memorial and Biographical Record of Central South Dakota, published by George A. Ogle and Company, Chicago 1889, Article, Page 294.

In 1927 Jim and Lizzie Borah retraced the route he had taken as a boy when his parents went to California via the Oregon Trail, Virginia City, Montana and California in the Borah Camposcope. Of interest is that Jim Borah purchased a 1926 Chevrolet Truck chassis and built this camposcope which has to be one of the first mobile homes. In its day it was remarkable indeed.

This picture of the Camposcope was taken Apr. 19, 1927 in San Diego when the Borahs were visiting some of the family. Lizzie Bailey Borah stands beside the Camposcope.



Jim and Lizzie were devoted members of the Methodist Church which had a definite place in their lives. They attended church regularly and gave cheerfully and loyally of their time and very substantial support. They were active in other community activities as well. Both were cheerful people, energetic and desirous of being helpful to their many friends and members of the family. Probably no one had more friends who looked to them for service and counsel than they did.

Lizzie Edna Bailey Borah died Aug. 14, 1935 after a long and lingering illness. The obituary in the Huron paper said: "She was a fine cheerful temperament; energetic and helpfully active in many good things, and always ready and eager to render every possible service to her family and to her friends. Her friends were many. And she found genuine delight in extending to them the fine hospitality of her home. Such lives are always missed for they leave a niche that can never be filled." For those of us in the family old enough to remember our Grandma Borah, she was one of the most wonderful people! We can all give thanks for the many pleasant memories that she gave to us.

James Jervis Borah died Nov. 16, 1942. Both are buried in the family plot in the Altoona Cemetery at Hitchcock, South Dakota. Buried along side of them are their children: Edith, Sarah Hazel, and Delbert.

Children born to JAMES JERVIS and LIZZIE EDNA BAILEY BORAH:

21. (i) LLOYD VERNON BORAH born Oct. 31, 1886. Married LOUISE KATHERINE ECKHARDT.

(ii) EDITH LIOTA BORAH born Oct. 12, 1889 on the Borah homestead near Bonilla, S. Dak. Died Jan. 2, 1905 from peritonitis.

(iii) SARAH HAZEL BORAH born Jan. 20, 1891 on the Borah homestead near Bonilla, S. Dak. Died as an infant on July 20, 1891.

22. (iv) MILDRED LOIS BORAH born Oct. 2, 1893. Married JOHN CHRISTIAN MEYER.

(v) DELBERT ROLLAND BORAH born Feb. 18, 1897 on the Borah homestead near Bonilla, S. Dak. Died on April 11, 1897.

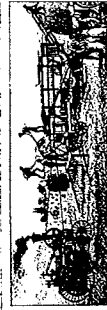
23. (vi) JAMES CARROLL BORAH born June 19, 1898. Married LENORA CECILIA MEYER.

24. (vii) HERBERT PRESTON BORAH born Oct. 12, 1904. Married MILDRED OPAL ALLISON.

JEROME I. CASE, Pres.
 STEPHEN BULL, Vice Pres.
 MASSENA B. ERSKINE, Supt.

SO AGENTS
 FOR
 THE CELEBRATED
 ESTERY—
 HARVESTERS,
 BINDERS & MOWERS,
 Mitchell & Wagners,
 KALAMAZOO
 SPRING TOOTH HARROWS,
 SUPERIOR AND
 HOOSIER—
 Seeders & Drills.
 JOHN LIDDELL & CAMPBELL

J. I. CASE THRESHING MACHINE CO.
 PORTLAND, ME.

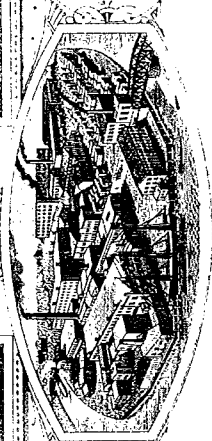


STEAM &
 HORSE POWER
 Threshing Machinery.



PORTABLE
 SAW MILLS.
 Single and Double.

Capital \$ 1,000,000.
 FULL PAID.
 Established 1842.



SO AGENTS
 FOR
 THE CELEBRATED
 JAY-EXCO-SOC
 GANG AND SULKY
 PLOWS,
 LAC'YONSS,
 WALKING PLOWS—
 "Boss" HARROWS,
 —AG. AG.—
 —REPAIRS—
 A Specialty.
 JOHN S. CAMPBELL.

Liddell & Campbell, Agents.

Altoona, Pa.,

1888

This agreement made this twenty fourth day
 of January 1887 by and between James J. Borah of
 Poncaville Wyo. of the first part And Liddell & Campbell
 of Altoona Wyo. of the second part- Witnesseth. That
 the said Liddell & Campbell agrees to pay the said
 James J. Borah of the second part \$4400.00. Four
 thousand and forty five Dollars Whenever they are
 the "Borah Automatic Grain Register" and receive
 the money for the same
 witness

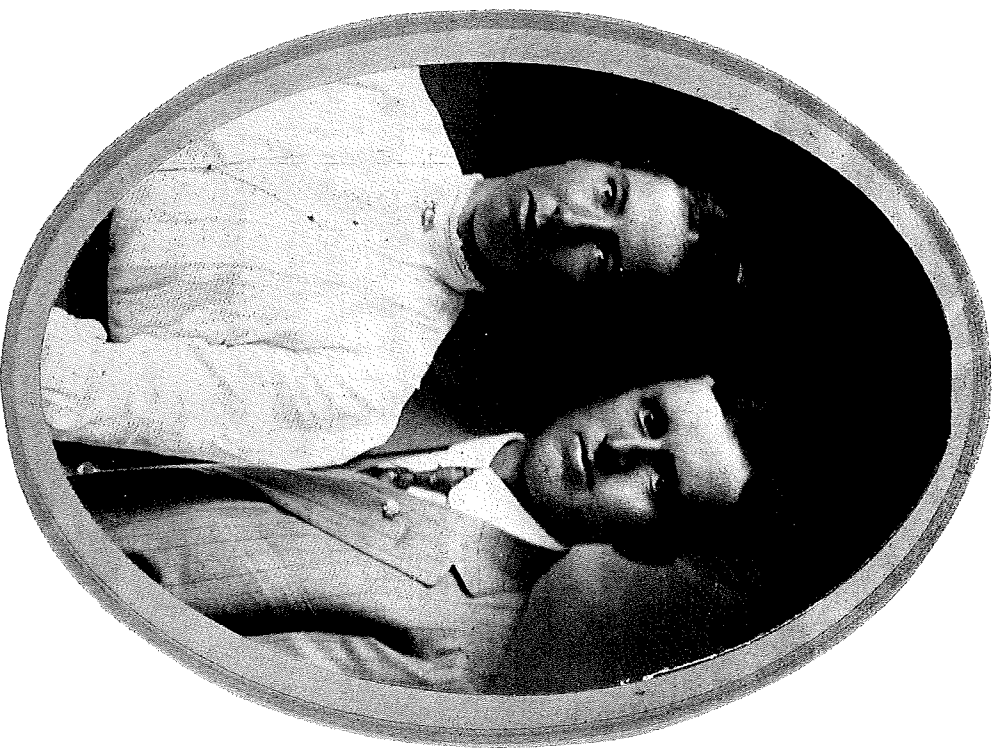
3

James J. Borah
 Liddell & Campbell

LLOYD VERNON BORAH OF THE TENTH GENERATION

21. LLOYD VERNON BORAH, first child and first son of James Jervis and Lizzie Edna Bailey Borah, was born Oct. 31, 1886 on the Borah farm Southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. He spent his boyhood and early adulthood on the homestead and attended all of his school years at the Borah School which was located one-half mile east and a mile south of the Borah Homestead. He farmed with his father for a while and then purchased for himself a farm which is located a half mile south and two and one-half miles east of Bonilla on the south side of the road. The township location is the Southeast Quarter of Section 19 of Altoona Township, Beadle Co, S. Dak., 113 North, Range 63 West. Today the farm buildings are located on the north side of the road and are lived in by Elmo and Dorothea, son and daughter-in-law of Lloyd.

On July 30, 1911 Lloyd married LOUISA KATHRYN ECKHARDT (Louise, as we all knew her.) She was born July 8, 1893 near New Berlin, Sangamon Co., Illinois, the daughter of Martin and Julia Ann Mantle Eckhardt. For the first 4 years of their married life they lived on the land Lloyd had recently purchased. In 1915 they moved back to near New Berlin, Illinois where Louise had formerly lived and where they farmed for a couple of years. The urge to come back to South Dakota and again settle on the farm was great. This Lloyd and Louise did and remained there for most of the remainder of their lives. In the 1940's Lloyd and son, Elmo, purchased a quarter section of land across the road from the home place where Lloyd had been living. In order to have a house to live in, they moved the



Lloyd Vernon and Louise Kathryn Eckhardt Borah taken early in their married lives.

homestead home of Lloyd's grandfather, Jacob Borah, to the land they had just purchased. Lloyd had inherited the land where the house stood from his father, Jim Borah, after Jim's death. This land is located 1 mile directly east of the Jim Borah home where Lloyd grew up. Lloyd and Louise lived in this house for a number of years until Lloyd died on Mar. 26, 1967. He is buried in the Bonilla, South Dakota Cemetery.



From left: Lloyd and Louise Borah, Mildred Borah Meyer, Lenora Meyer Borah, and J. Carroll Borah.

The picture was taken in front of the Jim Borah home located southwest of Bonilla. (John and Millie Meyer were living there at the time of the picture.) The part of the home shown in this picture, Jim Borah built in the summer of 1886.

After Lloyd's death Louise lived alone in her home for a short while and then became one of the first residents of the Huron, S. Dak. Nursing Home where she still resides in 1974. Although crippled pretty much by neuritis and spending most of her time in a wheel chair, she still has wonderful spirit and alertness of mind. She is most accomplished with her hands doing craft work, sewing piece quilt tops, and doing repair sewing. She has done quite a number of pieced quilt tops for the Bonilla Church Bazaar which have been auctioned off for some high prices. The family had a big celebration for her when she reached her 80th birthday.

Children born to LLOYD VERNON and LOUISA KATHRYN ECKHARDT BORAH:

66. (i) ELMO ECKHARDT BORAH born Oct. 18, 1915 at Loami, Sangamon Co., Illinois. Married DOROTHEA ALTA WALTON.
67. (ii) JOY JEANNETTE BORAH born Nov. 25, 1919 near Hitchcock, Beadle Co., South Dakota. Married ROY CLARENCE TOLLEFSON.

ELMO ECKHARDT BORAH OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

66. ELMO ECKHARDT BORAH, only son of Lloyd Vernon and Louisa Kathryn Eckhardt Borah, was born Oct. 18, 1915 at Loami, Sangamon Co., Illinois. When a very small boy he moved with his parents to South Dakota where he grew up on the same farm he now lives. He went to a small country school about a mile east of his home. (It was the little white schoolhouse as they all were in South Dakota.) On July 17, 1937 he married DOROTHEA ALTA WALTON. She was born Feb. 29, 1916 near Hitchcock, Beadle Co., S. Dak., the daughter of Grant and Ethel Jones Walton. The Waltons had come to South Dakota from Iowa. Of interest too, is that Dorothea came from a family of 18 children. Elmo farms not only the quarter where they live but the one across the road where his folks retired and the land inherited

by his father from Elmo's Grandfather Jim. This land is located 2 miles south and 2½ miles west of his home farm. In addition to the many other chores, Dorothea has raised turkeys and geese, not only as a hobby, but for income as well.

Address: Hitchcock, S. Dak.
57348.

Elmo Eckhardt and
Dorothea Alta
Walton Borah.



Children born to ELMO ECKHARDT and DOROTHEA ALTA WALTON BORAH:

(1) LAVON LOUISE BORAH born June 13, 1938. She graduated from Bonilla High School in 1956. She then took and graduated from in 1957 a twelve month Bookkeeping and Accounting Course at the National College of Business in Rapid City, S. Dak. On June 2, 1957, she married CLAYTON HUIZENGA who was born Feb. 15, 1937, the son of Kenneth and Edna Fountain Huizenga of Hitchcock, S. Dak. For a few years they farmed near Hitchcock. They are divorced. Lavon moved her family to Huron in 1966. On July 10, 1971, she married DWAYNE POULISSE who was born Dec. 22, 1936, the son of Nannie and Edith Anderson Poulisse of Huron, S. Dak. She has the part time job of Treasurer of the Huron CNW Federal Credit Union. Dwayne is the Asst. Manager of the Super American Service Station in Huron.

Lavon writes in one of her letters: "The children are all fine and active. The three oldest all take instrument lessons in school. Angela plays the viola, Cynthia the clarinet, and Andrew is just starting the cello, besides Cynthia and Andrew are taking piano lessons. Guess it is about time to get Daniel started on something as he has a lot of free time (too much really). Dwayne built a bigger kitchen on our house last summer and built a lot of cupboards which I am supposed to be getting ready so that we can get into the room but it is taking longer than it should. I am helping with the 3 yr. old group at the church and also have a cub scout group which means that I am either going or doing something all of the time so that I don't get some other things done that I would like to."

The family resides at 1130 Idaho S.E., Huron, South Dakota.

- (1) Child: ANGELA ANN HUIZENGA born Dec. 30, 1958
- (2) Child: CYNTHIA LYNN HUIZENGA born Sept. 11, 1960.

- (3) Child: ANDREW SCOTT HUIZENGA born June 18, 1963.
- (4) Child: DANIEL LEE HUIZENGA born March 6, 1965.

(ii) SALLY ANN BORAH born Feb. 23, 1943. She graduated from Hitchcock High School in 1962. On May 31, 1962 she married ALAN DuBOIS, born Aug. 1944, the son of Robert and Laura DuBois of Hitchcock, S. Dak. They lived in the states of Minnesota, N. Dak., and S. Dak. during this time. They are divorced. Sally and her family now reside at 1176 Wisconsin S.W., Huron, S.Dak.

- (1) Child: LORI KAY DuBOIS born Jan. 31, 1963.
- (2) Child: TONY RAY DuBOIS born Aug. 16, 1964.
- (3) Child: DEBORAH KAY DuBOIS born July 23, 1968.
- (4) Child: CHAD THOMAS DuBOIS born July 2, 1972.

JOY JEANETTE BORAH TOLLEFSON OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

67. JOY JEANETTE BORAH TOLLEFSON, the second child and only daughter of Lloyd Vernon and Louisa Kathryn Eckhardt Borah, was born Nov. 25, 1919 at the Borah farm southwest of Hitchcock, Beadle County, S. Dak. She lived her growing up years with her parents attending school during the grades at the little country school about a mile east of her home, and attending high school in Bonilla where she graduated in 1937. Soon after graduation on July 17, 1937 she married ROY CLARENCE TOLLEFSON (known as Clarence). He was born Oct. 31, 1909, the son of Ole and Isabel Ostrem Tollefson, at their farm home located about a mile east of where Joy lived. Clarence is of Norwegian extraction. His father, Ole, was a son of Tollef Olsen who was a son of Ole Salthaag Sjegelstrand and Martha Salthaag. Ole Tollefson's mother was Thora Tollakson. She was the daughter of Tollak Oddsen and Anna Torgjeulsen Kallhagen. Isabel Ostrem's parents were Ole Ostrem and Johanna Alendal. Ole Ostrem's parents were Torbjorn and Ingebrog Ostrem. Johanna Alendal's parents were John and Ragnella Jacobson. The grandparents above all came to America from Norway in 1865 and are listed here not only for their genealogical interest but also to show the derivation of names as well.



Clarence and Joy farmed for a number of years on a farm that they purchased located in the Southeast quarter of Section 29, Altoona Township, Beadle County, S. Dak. Their son, Verlin, now resides on the farm; the buildings are located on the west side of the road. Clarence and Joy own all but the northwest quarter of the above section. In 1960 the Tollefsons left the farm and moved to Hitchcock, S. Dak. where they now reside. Both are employed by the Olsen Implement Company.

Clarence and Joy Jeanette
Borah Tollefson.

Children born to ROY CLARENCE and JOY JEANETTE BORAH TOLLEFSON:

- (i) VERLIN CLARENCE TOLLEFSON born Feb. 8, 1938 at Huron, Beadle County, S. Dak. As a boy he attended grade school near his home and high school in Bonilla where he graduated. After graduating he farmed with his father and took over the family farm in 1960 when his parents moved to Hitchcock. On Oct. 9, 1960 he married ARLENE KAY SCHOCK. She was born at Highmore, Hyde County, S. Dak., Aug. 8, 1940, the daughter of Theodore and Emily Burkhardt Schock. She grew up in Hyde and Hand Counties and graduated from Ree Heights High School. Verlin and Arlene reside Rural Route, Hitchcock, S. Dak. 57348.

- (1) Child: CRAIG ALAN TOLLEFSON born Oct. 4, 1961 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
(2) Child: JEFFREY LEE TOLLEFSON born Apr. 5, 1963 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
(3) Child: TODD RAY TOLLEFSON born May 20, 1966 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
(4) Child: TORY GENE TOLLEFSON born Nov. 19, 1971 at Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak.

- (ii) ROBERT BRYAN TOLLEFSON born June 12, 1938 at Aberdeen, Brown County, S. Dak. Robert was legally adopted by Clarence and Joy Tollefson. He attended grade school and high school with Verlin, graduating from Bonilla High School. He attended the University of South Dakota where he graduated with a Bachelor's Degree. His major field is art which he now teaches in the Red Oak, Iowa school system. On Aug. 20, 1960 he married LEONITA MARIE NELSON. She was born May 16, 1939 at Pine Ridge, Shannon County, S. Dak., the daughter of Thomas and Emma Nelson. Reside: Red Oak, Iowa 51566

- (1) Child: NELSON BRYAN TOLLEFSON born May 5, 1961 at Rushville, Sheridan County, Nebraska.
(2) Child: MICHAEL JOHN TOLLEFSON born Feb. 11, 1964 at Wagner, Charles Mix County, South Dakota.

MILDRED LOIS BORAH MEYER OF THE TENTH GENERATION

22. MILDRED LOIS BORAH MEYER (always called Millie) fourth child of James Jervis and Lizzie Edna Bailey Borah, was born Oct. 2, 1893 at the Borah Farm home southwest of Bonilla, Beadle County, S. Dak. She attended elementary school at the Borah School (named for her father) which was located a half mile east and a mile south of the Borah home. When she was of high school age she attended Redfield College, Redfield, S. Dak. which had an academy in conjunction with it for a one year period. She took her second year of academy studies at Huron College, Huron, S. Dak. and graduated from a business course there in 1912. She worked for the Secretary of the South Dakota State Fair Board for a one year period.

On February 17, 1913, which was also the wedding anniversary of her parents, she married JOHN CHRISTIAN MEYER in Huron, Beadle County, S. Dak. He was born Oct. 15, 1883 near Menominee (now part of Milwaukee) Wisconsin. He was the third son in a family of 11 children born to Frederick and Wilhelmena Schumacher Meyer. Frederick Meyer had come to America in



Mildred Lois
Borah Meyer.



John
Christian
Meyer.

1886 from a little town named Beestland, Mecklenburg, Germany. Wilhelmena Schumacher had come to America in 1872 from Klaptown, Pomerania, Germany. This part of Germany is now a part of Poland. When John Christian Meyer was 10 years of age his family moved to Iowa where they settled on a farm 6 miles north of Marcus, Cherokee County, Iowa. He spent his teen age years on the family farm in Iowa. In the early 1900's he and a cousin, Charles Meyer, who settled at Lake Preston, S. Dak., rode the freight trains to the harvest fields of North and South Dakota for a period of two years. After harvest the second year, John helped put up telephone lines out of Redfield, S. Dak. and ended up the year in late fall by picking corn for Millie's aunt and uncle, Charles and Maggie Bailey Lawson, near Burdette, S. Dak. John worked the following year for Millie's father, Jim Borah, near Bonilla, S. Dak. It was here that he and Millie got well acquainted.

In 1908 John homesteaded in Kiowa County, Colo. a mile north of Sheridan Lake. He lived on his homestead until it was proved up two years later. In 1927 John sold his Colorado homestead for a substantial gain. In 1910 he returned to South Dakota where he attended college for one year at Huron College, Huron, S. Dak. and the second year at South Dakota State College at Brookings. He did janitor work in churches and colleges about the towns to pay his way.

John and Mildred were married in Huron at the home of her parents, 789 S. W. Wisconsin Avenue. For their honeymoon they took a trip and visited his parents at Marcus, Iowa. Right after this they settled down on a farm 6 miles north and 1 mile west of Huron, S. Dak. known as the Curt Young farm. They farmed here for one year and then moved in 1914 to the Jim Borah farm located in Allen Township, Beadle County, S. Dak. being Section 4, Township 112 North, Range 64 West. Here they spent most of the rest of their lives. All of the children, except Camden, were born on this farm. Camden was born on the farm they first farmed, 7 miles northwest of Huron.

All of the Meyer children attended the Borah Elementary School as had their

mother, and all except Durward graduated from Bonilla High School. Raising a large family was not an easy task. It was particular rugged during the years of drought in the mid thirties when the depression was at its height. John and Millie's experiences were no different than any of the rest of the Nebraska and Dakota folks. In 1932 they had an excellent wheat crop but the best price they could get was up to 23 cents per bushel for number one dark northern wheat. John decided not to sell part of his crop which he later used as seed wheat in 1933-34 and 35 when almost no wheat was harvested in any of those years. There may have been a few low spots where there was a small amount of grain but it was a very small amount indeed. With little rain and outside of the fact that there was no grain, there was also no corn and no hay. As a result the farmers sold their cattle. This happened to John and Millie as they had one of the best Hereford herds of cattle in the country which as John said, he had to give away because of no feed. The land became the dust bowl. On November 12, 1934 the wind blew for 24 consecutive hours from the southwest. Once the blow was over, the country was covered by a red rust which came from the panhandle of Texas and Oklahoma, the southwest of Kansas, the southeast of Colorado and the northeast of New Mexico. It took the country years to recover from such effects. Although many farmers pulled up stakes and left their farms, John and Millie and most of the rest of the people written up in this book stayed put. Eventually, it all paid off.

In 1919 John and Millie built a new set of outbuildings on their farm. This included a large barn, (the old barn Jim Borah had built in 1883 was taken down) a machine shed, a hog house, and a chicken coup. These buildings along with the other buildings on the farm were all painted white making one of the nicer looking farms in the country. The Meyers continued calling the farm "Woodland Farm" as the Borahs had.

John Christian Meyer died in Huron on Nov. 27, 1962. He is buried in the Meyer family plot in the Bonilla, S. Dak. cemetery. Mildred Borah Meyer lived on the farm for 8 years more, moving into Huron, S. Dak. on Oct. 31, 1970, the same day a new granddaughter, Peggy Michelle Rearick, was born.

John Christian and
Mildred Borah Meyer.



After Mildred moved to Huron she sold the farm to Jan and Vivian Rearick, her grandson. John and Millie were members of the Bonilla Presbyterian Church and were active in it. Millie is a member of the Pioneer Daughters of South Dakota and of the Captain Alexander Telford Daughters of the American Revolution Chapter in Huron, South Dakota. She resides at 1950 Wisconsin Avenue S. W., Huron, South Dakota 57350.

Children born to JOHN CHRISTIAN and MILDRED LOIS BORAH MEYER:

68. (i) CAMDEN BORAH MEYER born Dec. 29, 1913 on the farm seven miles northwest of Huron, Beadle County, South Dakota.
M1 - MARJORIE ESTHER BROWN; M2 - MARIE LORAINE INEAS.

- (ii) ELAINE EDNA MEYER born May 3, 1915 in the Meyer farm home southwest of Bonilla, Beadle County, South Dakota. She attended Borah School grades one through eighth, and graduated from Bonilla High School as Valedictorian. She received a Bachelor of Arts degree (magna cum laude) in mathematics and science from Huron College, Huron, S. Dak. and a Master of Arts Degree in librarianship from the University of Denver, Denver, Colo. She has also taken graduate courses at the University of South Dakota and is currently working on a Specialist Degree in Education.

Elaine taught mathematics and science in South Dakota high schools in Ideal, Highmore, Vermillion and Lemmon and served as adviser for high school newspapers in Ideal, Vermillion, and Lemmon. In 1953 she received an award from the South Dakota High School Press Association for distinguished service in the field of high school journalism. She was a high school librarian for one year at Los Alamos, New Mexico, and for five years at Lead, South Dakota. Since 1960 she had been an Assistant Professor of Library Science and a Reference Librarian at the University of South Dakota, Vermillion, South Dakota. Here she served for one year as Acting Chairman of the Library Science Department and is the State Recruitment Representative for the American Library Association.

She is a member of Delta Kappa Gamma, International Honorary Women Teachers' Association, and of the American National Theatre Academy. She is listed in Who's Who in Library Science and A Biographical Directory of Librarians in the United States and Canada. Her main interests include reading, sewing, and drama. Her special collections are works by and about Thomas Wolfe and books and recordings of plays.

She resides at 854 Eastgate Drive, Vermillion, South Dakota, where she and Edith Siegrist, a co-librarian at the University, own and share a lovely home. Edith was formerly from near Lemmon, South Dakota. The Meyer family call Edith their adopted sister since she has been a dear friend to them all.



Standing from left: Inez Lundquist Meyer, Harlan Meyer, Camden Meyer, Norman Meyer, Kerwin Meyer. Seated from left: Marie Ineas Meyer, Mildred Borah Meyer on her 80th Birthday, Marjorie Zieske Meyer.



Standing from left: Henry Poppen, Leora Meyer Rearick, Clinton Rearick, Calvin Poppen, Caryl Lynn Meyer Poppen. Seated from left: Lorna Meyer Poppen, Elaine Meyer, Mildred Borah Meyer, Edith Siegrist.



(iii) DURWARD PRESTON MEYER, second son and third child of John Christian and Mildred Lois Borah Meyer, was born May 23, 1918 at the Meyer farm southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Durward was a cretin which is a form of mongoloid caused by a deficiency in the thyroid gland. He was a sweet thoughtful child but because of learning disability was never able to go to school. The doctor said when he died on Jan. 2, 1932 that he had lived a life span equivalency of 65 years. He is buried in the family plot by his father in the Bonilla, S. Dak cemetery.

- - - Durward Preston Meyer.

- 69. (iv) LEORA CAROL MEYER born Feb. 20, 1920 at the Meyer farm near Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Married CLINTON WALTER REARICK.
- 70. (v) HARLAN WESLEY MEYER born Sept. 7, 1922 at the Meyer farm near Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Married INEZ LAVONNE LUNDQUIST.
- 71. (vi) LORNA MILDRED MEYER born July 10, 1924 at the Meyer farm near Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Married HENRY ALVIN POPPEN.
- 72. (vii) NORMAN JAMES MEYER born Feb. 17, 1926 at the Meyer farm near Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Married MIRIAM EARLE MARTIN.
- 73. (viii) KERWIN FREDERICK MEYER born June 27, 1928 at the Meyer farm near Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Married MARJORIE JEAN ZIESKE.
- 74. (ix) CARYL LYNN MEYER born Sept. 3, 1933 at the Meyer farm near Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. Married CALVIN OTTO POPPEN.

CAMDEN BORAH MEYER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

68. CAMDEN BORAH MEYER, eldest son of John Christian and Mildred Lois Borah Meyer, was born Dec. 29, 1913 on a farm 6 miles north and 1 mile west of Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. When only a few months old his parents moved to the Borah Homestead southwest of Bonilla, S. Dak., where he grew to adulthood attending the Borah School and the Bonilla High School. He graduated from Huron College, Huron, S. Dak. in 1936 with an A.B. Degree. He secured his Master of Education Degree from the University of Southern California, Los Angeles, Calif. in 1946. He has done graduate work at a number of Universities including Minnesota, Stanford, Columbia, Oregon, Washington State, Utah, and Idaho.

Camden has spent his life as a teacher and school administrator. He taught at Seneca, S. Dak., Nezperce and Shoshone, Idaho and at the University of Idaho. He has spent more than 25 years as a School Administrator at Shoshone and Rupert, Idaho, at Pendleton, Oregon, and presently at Twin Falls, Idaho.

On Aug. 22, 1938 he married first MARJORIE ESTHER BROWN, daughter of Henry Percy and Mary Ellen Curley Brown. She was born January 6, 1912 at Esmond, S. Dak. She spent her girlhood years in Calif. and S. Dak. She graduated from Huron, S. Dak. High School in 1930 as Valedictorian and from Huron College in 1934 with a B. A. Degree Magna Cum Laude. Marjorie had many hobbies including painting and poetry. She had numerous poems published before her premature death on Jan. 7, 1944. She is buried in the Riverside Cemetery at Huron, S. Dak. One of her favorite poems well thought of by many people was published in several anthologies. It is entitled "Impatience" and was written during the dry years.

Though it was Spring, no sweet rain came
For dry winds blew the clouds away,
And heaven and earth both wore the same
Enveloping cloak of dusty grey.
I walked beside my pansy bed
And saw the flowers had drooped and died.
I clenched my fists and shook my head;
"Lord, You've forgotten us!" I cried.

That night there fell a heavy rain,
And God reproached my angry thrust.
"In bitter words there is no gain.
Have patience, child, and only trust!"

Camden and Marjorie
Esther Brown Meyer - -



On Feb. 28, 1946 Camden married secondly at Marysville, Calif. MARIE LORAINE INEAS, daughter of Manuel and Marion Teixeira Ineas. She was born Nov. 16, 1926 at Shoshone, Idaho. Marie's parents came to America from San Amaro, Island of Pico, Azores. She graduated from Shoshone High School in 1944 as Valedictorian and attended Woodbury College in Los Angeles, Calif. where she took an Executive Secretary Course.

Camden and Marie are active in civic, community and church affairs. Marie has served as a Cub Scout Den Mother, President of the Altar Societies of the Catholic Church in Shoshone and Rupert, Idaho, Vice-president and President of the Rupert Woman's Club. She was Home Service Chairman for the American Red Cross, Rupert, Idaho Chapter for six years and also campaign chairman for many charity drives such as Cancer, March of Dimes, Crippled Children and American Red Cross. She is currently serving as Vice-president of the Faculty Wives and Bridge Chairman for Welcome Wagon in Twin Falls, Idaho. Marie is employed as secretary for Western Associates, an insurance and investment firm in Twin Falls, Idaho.

Camden is prominent in educational circles in Idaho and the Pacific Northwest. He is a past president and was for many years, secretary of the Idaho Association of School Administrators. He is a member of the American Association of School Administrators and the National Education Assn. He has been awarded an Honorary Life Membership to the National Parent Teacher Association and the Idaho Parent Teacher Association. Presently, he serves as a member of the Governor's Idaho Vocational Advisory Council to the State Board of Education. He is a member of the Sons of the American Revolution and is a Senior Active member of Rotary. He is a member of the United Methodist Board of Trustees and a Regional Boy Scout Committee member. He is listed in Who's Who in the West and Who's Who in American Education. Reside: 1098 Redwood Circle, Twin Falls, Idaho 83301.

Children born to CAMDEN BORAH MEYER and MARJORIE ESTHER BROWN MEYER:

- (i) GARY CAMDEN MEYER born Feb. 10, 1940 at Nezperce, Idaho. He attended grade school in Pendleton, Ore., Moscow and Shoshone, Idaho. He graduated from Minico High School, Rupert, Idaho in 1958 and from the University of Idaho in 1963 with a B.S. Degree. In 1965 he graduated from the University of Southern Illinois with an M.S. Degree in Geography and for two years taught at Georgia State College in Atlanta. In 1967 he moved to the University of Minnesota where he taught and worked on his doctor's degree which he is completing at this time. Gary is presently teaching at the Superior Branch of the University of Wisconsin at Superior, Wisconsin.

On Nov. 8, 1968 he married PEGGY RYAN in St. Paul, Minnesota. She was born on Aug. 18, 1945, the daughter of James Arthur and Helen Marie Siegel Ryan. They reside at 1322 East 8th Street, Superior, Wisconsin 54880.

- (1) Child: ERIC JOHN MEYER born July 4, 1969 in Minneapolis, Minnesota.
(2) Child: JENNINE RACHEL MEYER born Feb. 8, 1973 in Minneapolis, Minnesota.

- (ii) NOEL LYNDON MEYER born December 12, 1942 in Wendell, Idaho. He attended grade school in Pendleton, Ore., Moscow and Shoshone, Idaho. He graduated from Minico High School, Rupert, Idaho in 1960. He served three years in the United States Army, mostly in the Korean area and Ft. Huachuca, Ariz., leaving the Army as a Specialist Fifth Class. He attended the University of Idaho and is presently involved in the painting business in Spokane, Washington.

On August 14, 1971 he married STEPHANIE LOUISE WOLFE in Spokane, Washington. She was born at St. Maries, Idaho on July 15, 1949, the daughter of Stanley Kalfra and Evelyn Pauline Gordon Wolfe. She graduated from St. Maries High School and from the University of Idaho with a Bachelor's Degree in Elementary Education. She is a Special Education Teacher in the Central Valley School District. During the school year of 1973-74, Stevie was named Spokane's Outstanding Young Educator by the Spokane Junior Chamber of Commerce. Reside at 13215 25th Ave., Spokane, Wash. 99216.

- (1) Child: CASEY ANNE MEYER born October 5, 1973 in Spokane, Washington.

Children born to CAMDEN BORAH and MARIE LORAINÉ INEAS MEYER:

- (iii) ELISE MARIE MEYER WOODALL born Feb. 4, 1947 in Moscow, Latah County, Idaho. She attended grade school in Shoshone and Rupert, Idaho and graduated from Minico High School, Rupert, Idaho in 1965. She attended the University of Idaho where she was active in Student Affairs and was a member of the Gamma Phi Beta Sorority. She graduated in 1969 with a Bachelor Degree in Elementary Education. She taught second grade at the West Park Elementary School, Moscow, Idaho for one year before moving to Ft. Benning, Georgia with her husband.

On August 17, 1968 she married STEVEN HENRY WOODALL at Rupert, Idaho. He was born on Dec. 23, 1945 in Salt Lake City, Utah, the son of Henry Gorton and Lucile Leona Tharpe Woodall. He graduated from the Twin Falls High School, Twin Falls, Idaho, where he was active in all sports and Student Government. He attended the University of Idaho where he was a member and president one year of the Sigma Chi Fraternity. In 1969 he graduated from the University with a B.S. Degree in Accounting and was commissioned a Second Lieutenant by the R.O.T.C. From 1970 to 1972 he served in the United States Army at Ft. Benning, Georgia, graduating as a First Lieutenant. He is a Certified Public Accountant and is employed by the Department of the Budget, State of Idaho, Boise, Idaho. Reside: 1990 Middlefield Road, Boise, Idaho 83704.

- (1) Child: LISA MARIE WOODALL born April 3, 1971 at Ft. Benning, Georgia.
(2) Child: CHRISTOPHER MEYER WOODALL born July 30, 1973 in Boise, Idaho.

- (iv) CHRISTINE LOIS MEYER AIPPERSPACH born Nov. 7, 1949 in Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon. She attended Lincoln Elementary School in Rupert, Idaho and graduated from Minico High School, Rupert, Idaho in 1968. She attended the University of Idaho, Moscow, Idaho for two years where she was active in Student Affairs and a member of the Gamma Phi Beta Sorority.

On August 8, 1970 she married TOM ADAM AIPPERSPACH at Rupert, Idaho. He was born on Sept. 1, 1949 at Rupert, Minidoka County, Idaho, the son of Adam and Helen Bagnall Aipperspach. He attended schools in Rupert, graduating from Minico High School in 1967, having participated in all sports. He attended the College of Southern Idaho, Twin Falls, Idaho for two years and graduated from Boise State University, Boise, Idaho in 1973 with a Degree in Secondary Education. Tom was awarded a baseball scholarship through his college years and was presented the Outstanding Player Award for the Boise State Squad during his Senior Year. He was also named the All Big Sky Conference Second Baseman his Senior Year. He is a Teacher and Coach at the Meridian Junior High School, Meridian, Idaho.

Christine is presently employed as Senior Secretary for the State Department of Health, Boise, Idaho. She achieved the Senior Secretary position by passing required State Exams with high grades. Reside: 8316 Amherst Drive, Boise, Idaho 83704.

- (1) Child: MEGHAN ANNE AIPPERSPACH born March 10, 1973
in Boise, Idaho.

LEORA CAROL MEYER REARICK OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

69. LEORA CAROL MEYER REARICK, fourth child of John Christian and Mildred Lois Borah Meyer, was born Feb. 20, 1920, when her Mother was deathly ill with the epidemic flu of World War I. She was born in the same house and room in which her Mother was born near Bonilla, South Dakota. She attended the Borah School for seven years taking the first three years of learning in two years. She attended Bonilla High School and graduated Valedictorian in the class of 1937. She attended Huron College, Huron, S. Dak. for two years; then taught for five years in Beadle County, two years in the Weeks School in Allen Township, one year in the Wolsey, South Dakota Public School System teaching grades 5 and 6, and then two years in Hitchcock Public Schools where she taught grades 5 through 8 and was Dean of the Girls Dormitory there.

During the summer months she worked at various jobs. One summer she sold a One Volume Encyclopedia, another she worked as an assistant caretaker of the Spearfish City Park in Spearfish, South Dakota, taking care of the cabins. She also worked at the Armour Packing Company where she broke the plant record for deboning green hams by deboning 44 an hour.

She became active in the Bonilla Christian Endeavor Youth Group when she was 18 and continued to work with the youth of the church for many years. She kept the youth of the church organized in a large choir that spent many hours together singing the favorite gospel songs and learning many new ones. At the age of 22 she was given the honor of being the youngest Elder ever elected to the Bonilla Church Session, a place she held for 22 years.

Through the years she has been an active civic and church leader. She served as a Cub Scout Den Mother, led a 4-H Club, Extension Club and was president of the Parent Teacher Group in every school in which she taught, as well as in her local school of Bonilla where she lived after her marriage. She was president of the Bonilla Ladies Aid as well as holding every other office in the organization. For many years she taught a Sunday School class and was local Youth Fellowship advisor in the Bonilla Church for many years. She has been an officer in the Huron-Aberdeen Presbyterial (district in state of woman's church work) since 1945 and has held several Synodical (State) positions in the work of the women of her church. She was also Youth Advisor of the Presbytery, which is the men's division of our church, for three years.

She was instrumental in the reorganization and redistricting of an area of the Bonilla School District into the Tulare School District in Spink County. She is listed in Who's Who of American Women-the Marquis Biographical Library and also in Who's Who of American Women in the Midwest. She is an active member of the Daughters of the American Revolution and at present is Regent of the Local Chapter in Huron, S. Dak. She is State Chairman of the DAR Good Citizen's Committee in the State of South Dakota.

On January 16, 1943 she married CLINTON WALTER REARICK in the Redfield Congregational Parsonage. She and Clinton were married secretly for one year since teachers were not supposed to be married and she felt Clinton was going to be called to the Service of his country but his flat feet kept him home! He was born Aug. 2, 1922 on a farm 2 miles south and $\frac{1}{2}$ mile east of the farm where he now lives and where he spent most of his life after he was 8 mos. old and minus the 7 years of married life he lived on 2 other farms, the old Traver farm and the Old Hank Borah farm. Clinton was an active athlete, excelling in all sports and played baseball or softball with the Bonilla, Wessington, Virgil and Tulare ball clubs for many years. The year he was a Junior in High School he was presented the 29th President's Medal ever presented for saving a life by artificial respiration after the man had been severely shocked with electricity. Clinton loved to sing and has been a soloist for all his life, was one of the first Deacons in the Bonilla Presbyterian Church along with Harlan Meyer. He also served as a Trustee, Elder, and Sunday School Superintendent of the Church. He served on the Bonilla School Board for many years.

Clinton maintains a large herd of Hereford cattle and a large milking herd of Holsteins which he milks in partnership with his son. He is a very diversified farmer planting corn, wheat, oats, alfalfa and forage crops. He puts up huge amounts of hay every year. In 1951 he bought his father's farm 2 miles straight west of Bonilla where they still live. In 1970 he built a large ranch home on the site. Clinton was born the son of Walter and Dora Sutton Rearick who were both born and raised in Indiana but came to South Dakota when they were married.

Children born to CLINTON WALTER and LEORA CAROL MEYER REARICK:

- (i) JAN CHRISTIAN REARICK born July 15, 1944 in the old Huron Hospital while folks lived on the Traver farm. He attended Bonilla Public Schools for 12 years, graduating as Valedictorian and attended Huron College for 4 years. He bought a milk truck route business in 1964 which he sold in 1970. He then purchased the James Borah (his great grandfather) or John Meyer (his grandfather) farm where they now live.

Jan married VIVIAN KAY DeJONG on Dec. 28, 1966 in Gann Valley, S. Dak. She was born on June 4, 1943 in Miller, S. Dak., the daughter of Richard and Phyllis Hendrickson DeJong of Gann Valley, S. Dak. Vivian is a graduate of South Dakota State University and has taught Home Economics in South Dakota schools for a number of years.

- (1) TAMEY JO REARICK born Jan. 25, 1968 in Tulare, S. Dak.
- (2) PEGGY MICHELLE REARICK born Oct. 31, 1970 at the Huron Hospital, Huron, S. Dak.
- (3) JAMES RICHARD REARICK born June 15, 1973 at the Huron Hospital, Huron, S. Dak.

- (ii) LARRY CLINTON REARICK born July 21, 1945 in the old Huron Hospital while his folks were living on the Traver farm. He attended Bonilla Public Schools and graduated from high school there in the last graduating class in 1962. He enlisted in the U.S. Army

in 1962 and served for 3 years in the Korea Area and at El Paso, Texas as a small ammunitions repair man and a driver for commissioned officers. He returned to Bonilla and farmed for 2 years with his father. He then went to Idaho where he married SHIRLEY ANN DOWNS on July 31, 1971. They are divorced. At present he is working with his father and brother, Jan, on the farms near Bonilla.

(iii) CRAIG JAMES REARICK born June 14, 1947 in the old Huron Hospital while his folks were living on the old Borah farm. He graduated from Tulare High School, Tulare, S. Dak. in 1963 and from South Dakota State University, Brookings, S. Dak. in Jan. 1969.

On Sept. 7, 1968 he married JUDITH MARIE SCHLADWEILER. She was born Jan. 7, 1948, the daughter of Clarence and Norma Locken Schladweiler of Madison, S. Dak. Judy graduated from South Dakota State University in June, 1969. Craig farmed for a while with his father west of Bonilla while Judy taught Home Economics at the Tulare High School. In the spring of 1973, Craig and Judy moved to a farm located 8 miles south of Sinai, S. Dak. that belonged to Judy's father. Since then they have purchased additional land. In the summer of 1973 Craig won a trip to the Orient for raising the most pounds of beans per acre of any farmer in the Dakotas on dry farming land. Address: Rural Route, Volga, S. Dak. 57071.

- (1) DAVID CRAIG REARICK born Jan. 9, 1971 in Huron Hospital, Huron, S. Dak.
- (2) ANNE MARIE REARICK born April 2, 1974.

(iv) ANITA LEIGH REARICK born Sept. 25, 1951 in Huron Hospital, first child of Clinton and Leora born on her father's old home place. She attended grades 1-8 at Bonilla Public Schools and 9-12 at Tulare High School, graduating in 1969.

On Oct. 5, 1969 she married BRUCE OREN KOPPLIN, son of Milton and Ruby Harms Kopplin, Sr. He was born May 30, 1951 on the railroad crossing southeast of Broadland, S. Dak. while his mother was rushing to the hospital. Bruce is the fourth generation of Kopplins living on the Kopplin homestead $5\frac{1}{2}$ miles straight east of Tulare, S. Dak. on south side of the road, where he is engaged in farming with his dad. He raises hogs and cattle along with general farming.

- (1) CHAD OREN KOPPLIN born Sept. 19, 1970 born in Huron Hospital, Huron, S. Dak.
- (2) BETH RACHELLE KOPPLIN born Aug. 26, 1973 at Huron Hospital, Huron, S. Dak.

(v) CANDACE ANN REARICK born in the new Huron Hospital while her folks lived on the Rearick place. Attended 8 years in the Bonilla Public Schools and four years of high school in Tulare High School. She graduated in 1971 as Valedictorian of her class and attended Medical Institute of Minnesota in Minneapolis, Minn. from which she graduated with high honors in Sept. 1972 as a Veterinarian Medical Technician. She is employed

as Office Manager of the Park Forest Animal Clinic in Park Forest, Illinois. Resides: Park Forest, Illinois.

HARLAN WESLEY MEYER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

70. HARLAN WESLEY MEYER, fifth child and third son of John Christian and Mildred Lois Borah Meyer, was born Sept. 7, 1922 at the Meyer family home southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. He attended the Borah Elementary School along with the rest of the Meyer children and graduated from the Bonilla High School. He graduated from the South Dakota School of Mines and Technology at Rapid City, S. Dak. with a Degree in Civil Engineering. Upon graduation he served in the Civil Engineer Corps of the Navy, serving in the Pacific theatre. He did engineering work for the cities of Rapid City and Huron, where he served as City Engineer for 13 years. He and Mrs. Meyer have worked for the Associated General Contractors of South Dakota, the Building Chapter, as Manager and Office Manager respectively for the last 10 years. He was a member of the Huron School Board for 6 years and a member of the Board of Engineering and Architectural Examiners for the State of South Dakota for the past 15 years. They are Methodists, he is a Rotarian, an Elk, a Mason and is on the Sioux Scout Council.

On March 1, 1947 he married INEZ LAVONNE LUNDQUIST. She was born April 9, 1925 at Erwin, S. Dak. She graduated from Desmet High School and the Business College in Huron, S. Dak. She is an active P.E.O. member. She is the daughter of John Wilhelm and Elizabeth Garrey Lundquist. John Lundquist was the son of Nels and Elma Nelson Lundquist who immigrated from Sweden. Elizabeth Garrey was the daughter of Thomas and Francis Ryan Garrey; they are of Irish descent. The Meyers reside at 1609 South Glendale, Sioux Falls, S. Dak.

Children born to HARLAN WESLEY and INEZ LAVONNE LUNDQUIST MEYER:

- (i) JANE MARIE MEYER JOHNSON born Jan. 1, 1948 at Huron, S. Dak. She attended Huron High School, graduating from there and attended Yankton College, Yankton, S. Dak. where she graduated with a degree in Elementary Education. While in college she was Miss Pioneer Homcoming Queen at Yankton, Miss Yankton College in the South Dakota Beauty Pageant where she was chosen Miss Congeniality and is listed in Who's Who in American Colleges and Universities. She married TIMOTHY ROBERT JOHNSON who is a graduate of Yankton College also. He was born Dec. 29, 1948 the son of William and Ann Johnson of Yonkers, New York. Tim is employed with his father in the dairy business. Reside: Yonkers, New York.

- (1) Child: JARROD TIMOTHY JOHNSON born June 18, 1971.

- (ii) JULIE INEZ MEYER born April 11, 1951 at Huron, S. Dak. She graduated from Huron High School and from Augustana College, Sioux Falls, South Dakota with a Degree in Elementary Education. She taught elementary school at Sisseton, S. Dak. for a year and a half. She is presently in Rapid City, S. Dak. where she is employed in the Children's Home for Mentally Retarded.

- (iii) JILL ELAINE MEYER born Nov. 1, 1955 at Huron, S. Dak. She

attended Elementary Schools in Huron and graduated from Washington High School in Sioux Falls, S. Dak. In 1974-75 she is a sophomore at the University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa.

LORNA MILDRED MEYER POPPEN OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

71. LORNA MILDRED MEYER POPPEN, sixth child and third daughter of John Christian and Mildred Lois Borah Meyer, was born July 10, 1924 on the Meyer farm southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended the Borah School and graduated from Bonilla High School. She was an honor graduate of Huron College, Huron, S. Dak. with an English Major. There she worked in the Library; was Y.W.C.A. president; editor of the college paper; homecoming queen; and a Huronian.

Lorna taught in the high schools at Wessington Springs, Highmore, Onida, and Huron. She was a secretary at Northwest Bank and Christian Education Director at First Presbyterian Church in Huron, S. Dak. She enjoyed teaching Sunday School and Bible School whenever and wherever possible. She has chronic heart disease from a congenital heart and has been in and out of the University of Minnesota Clinic and Hospital for several years.

She married HENRY ALVIN POPPEN on Oct. 26, 1952. Lorna's first loves at present are her family, reading, crossword puzzles, and fancywork.

Henry was born Feb. 12, 1922 near DeSmet, S. Dak., the son of Otto and Sena Fransen Poppen. Otto Poppen was the son of Henry A. and Tatje Krull Poppen and a grandson of Adam and Annie Eikamp Poppen and Folkert and Anna Clukurt Krull. Sena Fransen is a daughter of Theus and Gertrude Smith Fransen and a granddaughter of Arend and Grace Reuter Fransen and Herbert and Gasena Johnson Smith. Henry is a graduate of Willow Lake High School and Huron College, Huron, S. Dak. Since 1952 he and his brother, Calvin, have farmed extensively northwest of DeSmet near Spirit Lake in Kingsbury County. After considerable interest in local government, Henry was elected to the State Senate in 1966. He is chairman of the Education Committee of the Senate, and won his fourth term in the 1972 election. He represents not only his home county of Kingsbury but parts of Beadle, Clark, and Hamlin Counties as well. Reside: Rural Route, DeSmet, S. Dak. 57231.

Children born to HENRY ALVIN and LORNA MILDRED MEYER POPPEN:

- (i) ELIZABETH ANN POPPEN born July 30, 1954. She attended the rural school near her home for two years and the DeSmet School for 10 years, graduating from the DeSmet High School. She was active in 4-H, Church, and speech activities and was an honor student. She was awarded a scholarship to the University of South Dakota for her excellence in mathematics. She is presently in her third year at the University where she is majoring in mathematics. In January 1973, dressed in a deep red velvet gown, she served as a hostess at the Inauguration of Governor Richard Kneip to his second term.
- (ii) NANETTE MILDRED POPPEN born Jan. 31, 1956. She graduated from DeSmet High School in 1974 with honors. She was active in 4-H and Church work and likes art, music, pets, cooking and reading. She is a Freshman at Northwestern College at Orange, Iowa.

NORMAN JAMES MEYER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

72. NORMAN JAMES MEYER, fourth son and seventh child of John Christian and Mildred Lois Borah Meyer, was born Feb. 17, 1926 at the farm southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S.Dak. He attended the Borah School and graduated from Bonilla High School. After graduating he attended the University of South Dakota, Vermillion, S. Dak. where he secured his B.A. Degree. He attended next the University of Kansas, Lawrence, Kansas where he secured a Doctor of Philosophy Degree in Physical Chemistry.

From 1954 to 1958 he did research work at Continental Oil Company and Monsanto Company. He spent 16 months as Research Associate at Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and in 1959 joined the faculty at Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, where he is presently acting chairman and Associate Professor in the Chemistry Department. Norman was visiting Professor at Middle East Technical University at Ankara, Turkey during the 1965-66 academic year. He spent four summers doing research work at the Oak Ridge National Laboratory. He is listed in American Men of Science, Who's Who in the Midwest, and Dictionary of International Biography.

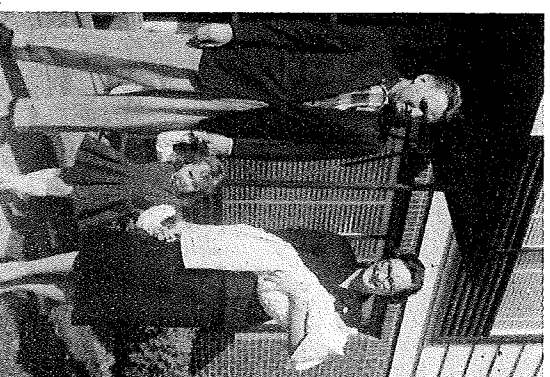
On Aug. 20, 1952 he married MIRIAM EARLE MARTIN, who was born April 25, 1930 in Carthage, Mississippi. She is the daughter of Earl and Nina Rushing Martin. Earl Martin was born in Neshoba County, Mississippi. Nina Rushing was born in Scott County, Miss., the daughter of John Rushing. Her mother's name was Coward and she was of the same family as Joseph Eggleston Johnston, famed General of the Confederate Forces during the Civil War. Miriam Earle Martin received her B.A. Degree from the University of Mississippi and her M.A. Degree in Bacteriology from the University of Kansas. She is presently Director of Laboratory at the Bowling Green State University Health Service. They reside at 36 Ranch Court, Bowling Green, Ohio 43402.

Children born to NORMAN JAMES and MIRIAM EARLE MARTIN MEYER:

- (i) MYRTIS DICKSON MEYER born Oct. 10, 1954 in Ponca City, Kay County, Oklahoma. During the 1970-71 school year she attended College Cevenol, le Chambon-sur-Lignon, France. After graduating from High School, she attended Carlton College, Northfield, Minn. During the 1973-74 school year she went to the University of Salzburg, Salzburg, Austria. During this school year she is attending Ohio State University in Columbus majoring in Social Work.

- (ii) MIRIAM MARTIN MEYER born Oct. 16, 1956 in Dayton, Montgomery Co., Ohio. She spent the academic school year of 1970-71 at Villeneuve-les-Avignon, France with a group of Freshmen and teachers from the Maumee Valley Country Day School which she had attended previously. During the 1973-74 school year she went to the University of Salzburg in Austria. She is presently a Sophomore at Brandeis University in Boston, Massachusetts.

Norman & Miriam Meyer with
daughters when small. - -



KERWIN FREDERICK MEYER OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

73. KERWIN FREDERICK MEYER, fifth son and eighth child of John Christian and Mildred Lois Borah Meyer, was born June 27, 1928 at the Meyer farm southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. He attended the Borah School and graduated from Bonilla High School. Following graduation from high school, he joined the United States Army. After basic infantry training at Fort Jackson, South Carolina, he went to Germany in March 1947 where he served one year in Military Government Headquarters in Munich. The school year of 1948-49 was spent attending the South Dakota School of Mines, Rapid City, S. Dak. He attended Huron College in 1949-50. In Sept. 1950 he was recalled into the Army; serving one year at Camp McCoy, Wisconsin.

On June 10, 1951 he married MARJORIE JEAN ZIESKE. She was born in Huron, S. Dak. on Dec. 16, 1926, the daughter of Lawrence and Hazel Lyon Zieske. She graduated from Huron High School, Sioux Valley School of Nursing and received a B.S. Degree of Nursing from South Dakota State College in 1949. During the years they lived in Huron, Marjorie worked as a nurse for the Tschetter-Holm Clinic. Even now during the summer, she drives up and helps them during vacation time for their regular staff.

Kerwin returned to Huron College in Sept. 1951 and secured his B.A. Degree in June 1953. He worked for J. C. Penny Co. for one year and Sears, Roebuck and Co. for one-half year prior to entering into partnership in March 1955 with Robert L. Zieske in Stiver Hardware Co., Huron, S. Dak. Following the liquidation of the business in 1967, he attended South Dakota State University for one year, receiving a Master of Education Degree in Guidance and Counseling in Aug. 1968.

He began his employment in Sioux City with the Rehabilitation Education and Services as a Counselor and worked for them for several years. He changed his employment during 1973 and now works for the United States Chamber of Commerce as their Field Representative. He travel over much of northwest Iowa. Since they have lived in Sioux City, Marjorie has been a school nurse for the Sioux City School System. Reside: 1607 Ruby Street, Sioux City, Iowa 51103.

Children born to KERWIN FREDERICK and MARJORIE JEAN ZIESKE MEYER:

- (i) KATHRYN JEAN MEYER born March 9, 1954 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended Elementary Schools in Huron and graduated from Central High School in Sioux City, Iowa in June 1972. Presently she is a Junior at Iowa State University, Ames, Iowa where she is majoring in Home Economics.
- (ii) MARY ELIZABETH MEYER was stillborn on June 1, 1956. She is buried in the Riverside Cemetery, Huron, S. Dak. in a cemetery plot with her great grandmother Lyon.

CARYL LYNN MEYER POPPEN OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

74. CARYL LYNN MEYER POPPEN, the fourth daughter and ninth child of John Christian and Mildred Lois Borah Meyer, was born Sept. 3, 1933 on the Meyer farm southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended the Borah School and graduated from Bonilla High School. She attended Huron College for two years where she was very active in college activities.

She married CALVIN OTTO POPPEN on Dec. 20, 1953. He was born Sept. 28, 1925 near Desmet, S. Dak. Calvin is a brother to Henry Poppen who married Lorna Meyer, so information about the Poppen family given in Henry's account applies to him as well. About the time that Cal and Caryl Lynn were married, Calvin's dad retired from the farm so Cal took over the old home place where they have lived since. The farm is located on the north edge of Spirit Lake about 10 miles mostly north but a little west of Desmet, South Dakota. It is one of the nicer farm settings in the country. Calvin and his brother, Henry, have an extensive farm operation situated in a good farming area. Address: Rural Route, Desmet, S. Dak.

The Poppens attend and are very active in a small picturesque, country church of the Presbyterian Denomination located a half mile west and one mile north from their home. Calvin serves on the School Board in Desmet. The family is interested in education, agriculture, government, etc. Caryl Lynn enjoys writing and serves as newspaper correspondent for her area to the newspapers that cover the country around. She has had several Special Interest Articles published by the newspapers.

Children born to CALVIN OTTO and CARYL LYNN MEYER POPPEN:

- (i) DIRK MEYER POPPEN born Oct. 3, 1954. He attended rural school for a while and then the Desmet Public Schools where he graduated from high school in 1972. He is interested in Electronics so has been attending the University of South Dakota Branch at Springfield, where he secured an Associate Degree in Electronics in 1974.
- (ii) LUKE OTTO POPPEN born July 2, 1956. He attended the Desmet Public Schools where he graduated from high school in 1974. He enjoys athletics and likes the farm and hopes to stay with farming.
- (iii) SUSAN SENA POPPEN born Sept. 17, 1958. She presently is a student at Desmet High School. She enjoys reading, music and has many pets.
- (iv) DANIEL HENRY POPPEN born June 12, 1961. He has an intense interest in history and science and is very good at relating stories and telling jokes.
- (v) JOEL CALVIN POPPEN born June 26, 1965. Joel especially enjoys school and television.

JAMES CARROLL BORAH OF THE TENTH GENERATION

23. JAMES CARROLL BORAH (known to all as Carroll) the sixth child and third son of James Jervis and Lizzie Edna Bailey Borah, was born June 19, 1898 on the Borah homestead located two and one-half miles south and a mile west of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. The first ten years or so of his life were spent on the Borah Homestead and attending the Borah School. He moved with his parents to Huron, S. Dak. where he finished his schooling in the elementary grades and graduated from Huron High School. He completed his formal education with a business course at Huron College.

On June 28, 1922 he married LENORA CELIA MEYER (no relation to John Christian Meyer). She was born Jan. 21, 1899 to Adolph Otto and Julie Delvaux

Meyer at the Meyer farm home located 4 3/4 miles south of Cavour, Beadle Co., S. Dak. The house is situated on the east side of the road. Carroll and Lenora were married almost in the same location at Lenora's parents home located 4 miles south and 3/4 mile east of Cavour, S. Dak. Carroll has been a mechanical engineer involved primarily in road construction work and he also did some breaking of prairie land in the early twenties. They have always lived in Huron but the kind of work they were doing sometimes necessitated they be some thirty to forty miles from home base. For years they had a cook house along with the work crew in which Lenora cooked for the men. When Carroll first started he worked with his father, James Jervis, and then with his son, Carmon. Over the years they have built more than 1500 miles of roads in Beadle County and in all the surrounding counties, mostly for the townships of the counties. In more recent years they generally drive to their home base for overnight.

Carroll and Lenora are now retired from the business and only occasionally work in a supervisory capacity. Outside of building roads, their work has grown into concrete culvert construction and the digging of dugouts for water storage and conservation. Carroll has accumulated several quarters of farm land located in Hand and Beadle Counties. He rents some of this land but farms some of it in conjunction with son, Carmon, and grandson, Jay.

Carroll and Lenora have always had an immense interest in the family and their history and genealogy. They were instrumental in encouraging us along when we were writing the Borah Genealogy and now are assisting in the Bailey Genealogy. They have stopped many times on their trips to Wisconsin and attempted to locate the graves of Seth and Clarissa Hoyt Davis, the parents of Sarah Margaret Davis. We believed the graves had to be in the area of Hader and Wastedo in Goodhue County, Minn. since this is where the family lived, but a lot of searching produced no results. One day by chance Carroll stopped and visited with a farmer who lived less than a mile northeast of Hader. The farmer who was an old timer in the area was named Oscar Haugen. He told Carroll that he knew of a cemetery right close by where there were five or six graves and one of them was Seth Davis. The stones were taken down years ago and thrown in a deserted stone quarry. Searching for the stones failed to produce the one for Seth Davis but at least the location of the graves was found.

In June 1972 Carroll and Lenora celebrated their Golden Wedding Anniversary. Many members of the family and lots of friends made a special effort to get to the big affair. The Borahs reside at 1307 S.W. Third Street, Huron, South Dakota 57350.

Children born to JAMES CARROLL and LENORA CELIA MEYER BORAH:

- 75. (i) CARMON BUELL BORAH born July 11, 1923 in Huron, Beadle County, South Dakota. Married OLGA J. BERGQUIST.
- (ii) JAMES HOWARD BORAH born Sept. 2, 1929 in Huron, Beadle County, South Dakota. He lived his boyhood days in Huron where he died on July 22, 1942 of rheumatic fever. He is buried in the family plot in the Riverside Cemetery, Huron, S. Dak.
- (iii) LOIS JEAN BORAH born Dec. 14, 1931 in Huron, Beadle County,

South Dakota. She attended Huron Schools and graduated from Huron High School. When Lois was quite young, she suffered a poliomyelitis attack that crippled her severely. This makes it difficult for her to work but she keeps up her spirits and has a good outlook on life. She resides with her parents in Huron, S. Dak.

76. (iv) NORMA RUTH BORAH born July 10, 1933 in Huron, Beadle County, S. Dak. Married RALPH H. MARKING.



Standing from left: Ralph Marking, Lois Borah, Jay Borah, Maureen Borah, Carmon Borah, Janice Borah Fathe.

Sitting from left: Norma Borah Marking, Sara Marking on lap, Chad Marking, Lenora Meyer Borah, J. Carroll Borah, Olga Bergquist Borah.

CARMON BUELL BORAH OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

75. CARMON BUELL BORAH, eldest son of James Carroll and Lenora Celia Meyer Borah, was born July 11, 1923 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. He attended schools in Huron and graduated from Huron High School. He began immediately to work with his father in the road construction business which he did until he became a member of the armed forces. Carmon was a S/Sgt. in H Company of the 63rd Infantry Regimental Combat Team of the 6th Division in the Philippines and Korea during 1944-46, with the U. S. Army during World War II.

On Nov. 1, 1942 he married OLGA J. BERGQUIST. She was born Oct. 6, 1920

in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak., the daughter of Axel and Ida Fagerstrom Bergquist. Both Axel and Ida Fagerstrom Bergquist came to America from Sweden. Olga J. Bergquist attended the elementary schools in Huron and graduated from Huron High School. Carmon has taken over the road construction and contracting business from his father and is also engaged in conservation work and does some farming. Their home is located next door to his father's home. Reside: 1341 West 3rd Street, Huron, South Dakota.

Children born to CARMON BUELL and OLGA J. BERGQUIST BORAH:

- (i) JANICE CAROL BORAH born May 14, 1943 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended schools in Huron and graduated from Huron High School and from Huron College in 1965. She taught school for a number of years at Sioux Falls, S. Dak. In 1970 she was honored by being listed in the volume, The Outstanding Young Women in America.

On May 25, 1973 she married JOHN CHARLES FATHKE. He was born Jan. 26, 1944 at Avon, Bon Homme Co., S. Dak., the son of Mr. and Mrs. Chester Fathke. He graduated from the Springfield Branch of the University of South Dakota with a Bachelor Degree and in August 1973 from the University of South Dakota, Vermillion, S. Dak. with a Masters Degree. He is an Elementary School Principal at Avon, S. Dak. They reside on a farm near Springfield, S. Dak.

- (ii) MAUREEN DAWN BORAH born Jan. 11, 1950 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended the elementary school in Huron and graduated from Huron High School. She attended Augustana College, Sioux Falls, S. Dak. where she graduated in 1972. She is presently a nursing student at the University of North Carolina in Charlotte, North Carolina.

- (iii) JAY HOWARD BORAH born Feb. 9, 1955 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. He attended the schools in Huron and graduated from Huron High School. He now works with his father in the road construction business. Jay is the fourth generation to be engaged in this business.

NORMA RUTH BORAH MARKING OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

76. NORMA RUTH BORAH MARKING, the fourth child and second daughter of James Carroll and Lenora Celia Meyer Borah, was born July 10, 1933 in Huron, Beadle Co., S. Dak. She attended the elementary schools in Huron and graduated from Huron High School and from Huron College. She completed work for her Masters Degree from the University of Minnesota. She taught for three years at Great Falls, Montana and for one year at Washburn High School in Minneapolis, Minn. She has also taught at the University of Wisconsin, Eau Claire Branch. She was listed in the 1966 edition of the Outstanding Young Women of America.

On August 31, 1963 she married RALPH H. MARKING. He was born Jan. 24, 1935 at Holman, LaCrosse County, Wisconsin, the son of Mr. and Mrs. Adolph Marking of West Salem, Wisconsin. He secured his Bachelors Degree from the University of Wisconsin, LaCrosse Branch and his Doctor's Degree in

Chemistry in 1965 from the University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, Minn. He is now a Professor of Chemistry at the University of Wisconsin, Eau Claire, Wisconsin. Reside: 3803 Cummings Street, Eau Claire, Wisconsin 54701.

Children of RALPH H. and NORMA RUTH BORAH MARKING: (Both adopted.)

- (i) CHAD ALLEN MARKING born Aug. 22, 1967 at Green Bay, Wisconsin.
- (ii) SARA LYNN MARKING born Aug. 3, 1970 at Brookfield, Wisconsin.

HERBERT PRESTON BORAH OF THE TENTH GENERATION

24. HERBERT PRESTON BORAH, the seventh child of James Jervis and Lizzie Edna Bailey Borah, was born Oct. 12, 1904 at the Borah farm southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak. When he was a small child his parents moved to Huron where he went to grade school, high school, and attended college.

On Sept. 22, 1924 he married MILDRED OPAL ALLISON. (We call her Millie.) She was born Aug. 4, 1904 at Wolsey, S. Dak., the daughter of John and Maude Wharton Allison. Soon after they were married they built a new set of farm buildings across the road from the farm where Herbert was born, on land that Herbert owned. In 1974 all of the buildings have been moved to other sites. They lived on the farm for several years but were forced to move in 1936 because of the depression and drought. It was necessary they seek other means of making a living so they moved to Bryant, S. Dak. where they purchased a theatre and furniture store.

While in Bryant, Herbert became a member of the Bryant Masonic Lodge and was a very active member. He made a large electrically lighted star with colors appropriate to the Eastern Star Points. They are still using this star today in all work pertaining to the Order of Eastern Star. In 1946 Herbert, Millie, and Beverly moved to northern Minnesota at Roseau where they built a new theatre and shopping center.



Herbert and Mildred
Allison Borah.

Herbert, like his father, was very active in civic and community affairs. In Roseau as in Bryant, he was instrumental in getting the city streets blacktopped. In Roseau, he became a member of the City Council and the Tax Equalization Board. He could see the potential of Polaris Industries in Roseau so he purchased a large number of stock in the company and became a member of its Board of Directors. The strain both mental and physical was too great so after two heart attacks, it was decided it would be best to sell his holdings and move to a warmer climate. In 1967 Herbert and Millie moved to Oceanside, Calif. where they purchased a retirement home. They lived in their new home for only about three months when Herbert had another heart attack and passed away on Oct. 26, 1967. He is buried in the Borah family plot in Bryant, S. Dak. Millie lived in Oceanside for some four years until she decided to move back to South Dakota where she would be nearer the family. She now resides at 317 22nd Street S.W., Huron, South Dakota 57350.

Children born to HERBERT PRESTON and MILDRED OPAL ALLISON BORAH:

77. (i) BEVERLY AILEEN BORAH born Oct. 27, 1928 at the Borah home $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles south and 1 mile west of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
Married RONALD LAWRENCE SAURDIFF.

(ii) MAX ALLISON BORAH born March 5, 1930 at the Borah home $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles south and 1 mile west of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak.
Max died Sept. 27, 1932. He is buried in the family lot by his father in the Bryant, S. Dak. Cemetery.

BEVERLY AILEEN BORAH SAURDIFF OF THE ELEVENTH GENERATION

77. BEVERLY AILEEN BORAH SAURDIFF born Oct. 27, 1928 at the Borah home southwest of Bonilla, Beadle Co., S. Dak., the only daughter of Herbert Preston and Mildred Opal Allison Borah. She went to Bonilla Grade School for a couple of years and then moved to Bryant, S. Dak. with her parents where she finished grade school and graduated from Bryant High School. She attended South Dakota State College at Brookings for a short while and then graduated from the Fargo, North Dakota Business College. She then worked for the Metro-Goldwyn-Mayer Studios in Denver, Colo. and the Foshay Tower in Minneapolis.

Beverly married RONALD LAWRENCE SAURDIFF in Warroad, Minnesota on Sept. 17, 1955. He was born June 19, 1929 at Warroad, Minn. the son of Lawrence and Minnie LaGore Saurdiff. Ronald (Red as he is called) is a registered pharmacist. They have lived in a number of places but now reside at Alexandria, Minnesota where they have a home located on the shores of Lake Brophy. The boat ramp almost comes up to the living room door and it makes for a most picturesque setting. The family enjoys the seasons in Minnesota as they can swim all summer and snowmobile all winter. Their address is Route 3, Lake Brophy, Alexandria, Minnesota 56308.

Children born to RONALD LAWRENCE and BEVERLY AILEEN BORAH SAURDIFF:

(i) TERI KAY SAURDIFF born June 15, 1956 at Moorhead, Clay County, Minnesota.

(ii) JAMES LAWRENCE SAURDIFF born Nov. 19, 1957 at International Falls, Koochiching County, Minnesota.



THE SAURDIFFS

Back row from left: Nancy Lynn, Robert Allen, James Lawrence, Teri Kay.
Front row: Beverly Aileen Borah, Larry Preston, Ronald Lawrence.

(iii) ROBERT ALLEN SAURDIF born Oct. 17, 1958 at International Falls, Koochiching County, Minnesota.

(iv) NANCY LYNN SAURDIF born Feb. 20, 1960 at International Falls, Koochiching County, Minnesota.

(v) LARRY PRESTON SAURDIF born Dec. 28, 1963 at Breckenridge, Wilkin County, Minnesota.

* * * * *

MARGARET JANE BAILEY LAWSON OF THE NINTH GENERATION

6. MARGARET JANE BAILEY LAWSON (always called Maggie) fifth child of EDWARD GUARDENE and SARAH MARGARET DAVIS BAILEY, was born Sept. 4, 1873 in Oakland, Pottawattamie County, Iowa. The first ten years of her life she spent in Iowa but moved with her parents to Dakota Territory in 1883. Their homestead was near Burdette, Hand County, present day South Dakota.

On March 8, 1893 she married CHARLES M. LAWSON (always called Charley) at Burdette, Hand County, South Dakota. He was born in Ripon, Fond du Lac



Charles M. and
Margaret Bailey
Lawson.

Lewis & Hall.

HURON, S. DAK.

County, Wisconsin on Oct. 9, 1863, the son of Jabin and Emma Muhlig Lawson. Jabin was the son of Steven and Keziah Lawson who lived in Schenectady, New York. Emma Muhlig came to Wisconsin from Halifax, Nova Scotia where she was born. Charles Lawson had two brothers who many of the older folks knew; Arza of Tulare, South Dakota and Thomas of Condie, South Dakota. He also had a couple of other brothers, John and Sydney, who lived at Ripon, Wisconsin.

Soon after they were married, Charley and Maggie bought the quarter section of land that William and Ellen Newton owned and were farming at that time. The quarter section of land is identified as the Northeast Quarter of Section 28, Township 114 North, Range 6 West. We don't believe that the Newtons had homestead rights on this quarter since the quarter they homesteaded is in the northwest corner of the same township (Burdette).

The Lawsons built a good looking set of buildings on the south side of the

road and about in the middle of the north side of the quarter. The Newtons had lived along the east side of the Section. The Lawsons lived on this farm until April 1919 when they moved to Huron, S. Dak. This happened right after their only son, Sidney, died in 1918. They lived at 225 Montana St. in Huron where he died Dec. 9, 1935 and she on March 27, 1947. Both are buried in the Burdette Cemetery, Hand County, South Dakota.

Child born to CHARLES M. and MARGARET JANE BAILEY LAWSON:

- (i) SIDNEY EARL LAWSON, only child of Charles M. and Margaret Earl Bailey Lawson, was born near Burdette, Hand County, South Dakota on Feb. 11, 1897. He attended a nearby school and lived all his life on his parents farm. He died at the farm home during the influenza epidemic on Oct. 26, 1918. He is buried with his parents in the Burdette Cemetery, Hand Co., S. Dak. Sidney's death was a sad event indeed for Charley and Maggie. They never really ever recovered from this loss.



Sidney
Earl
Lawson.

ANCESTRAL LINES

Since some information has been compiled about the ancestral lines of Edward Guardene Bailey and Sarah Margaret Davis it seems appropriate to add to the information we now have in this book some of the facts that we know about the Bailey, Dufur, Davis, and Hoyt lineages. In addition to these lineages we have some information, some considerable and some very little on the following ancestral lines:

Andrews	Emery	Knapp	Proctor
Baillereau	Farwell	Learned	Putnam
Beebe	Fountain	Lindall	Quintard
Berry	Fume	Locke	Raymond
Betts	Grosvenor	Marston	Richardson
Blanchard	Hammond	Marvin	Rockwell
Bouton	Hassell	O'Dart	Smith
Bulkley	Hildreth	Parsons	Swain
Butler	Hitchcock	Perry	Weed
Butterfield	Keeler	Philbrick	Welby
Chamberlain	Ketchum	Porter	

If you have the inclination contact Camden B. Meyer concerning the above lines.

BAILEY LINEAGE

1. JOHN JACOB BAILEY, a weaver of Chippenham, Wiltshire, England, came to America aboard the "Angel Gabriel" bringing with him his son, John, Jr., and his daughter, Joanna. The Angel Gabriel was shipwrecked off the coast of Maine in the terrible storm of Aug. 15, 1635. His wife and son Robert, and a couple of daughters had stayed behind in England with the thought of coming to America as soon as proper arrangements could be made but the storm, although he escaped from it with no ill effects, so deeply affected him that his account he wrote to his wife prompted her to never come to America and he was too timid to risk again crossing the Atlantic so they never again saw each other.

JOHN JACOB BAILEY settled first near Ipswich, Massachusetts but soon went to the area of Newbury, Massachusetts where he built a log cabin on the elevated plateau on the easterly side of what is known as Bailey's Hill. The site of the cabin is still marked by a depressed area where the cellar once existed. Old deeds indicated that the site is the homestead of John Jacob Bailey. It is about fifty acres in size and borders the Merrimac River on the west side and the Powow River on the north side. We have record, too, that John Jacob Bailey was a fisherman and the sole right to fish in the Powow River was granted to him. Part of his obligation was to give a certain portion of the fish to the town as fish was an important article of food for everybody.

In 1639 he became the first settler of Salisbury, Massachusetts, his name being on the list of persons granted land there in 1640. He also

received a grant of land in Amesbury, Massachusetts. His name is one of eighteen inscribed on a memorial tablet in Golgotha Cemetery, Amesbury, Massachusetts, erected in honor of the first settlers of that place.

"John Bayly of Newbury" left a will dated 28th of ye 8th mo 1651 recorded in the Norfolk Deeds vol 1, leaf 15, Essex County, Massachusetts. The will was proved in Salisbury Court 13:2; 1652. His death occurred Nov. 2, 1651 in Newbury where he had moved in 1650 or 1651.

JOHN JACOB BAILEY's wife was ELIZABETH KNIGHT daughter of WILLIAM KNIGHT and JANE LANGBOURN KNIGHT of Embourne, Berkshire, England. Children of John Jacob Bailey and Elizabeth Knight that we have record of:

2. i. JOHN BAILEY (Our Ancestor)
- ii. Joanna Bailey married William Huntington
- iii. Robert Bailey (no further information on him, believe stayed in England)
- iv. Possibly two daughters.

2. JOHN BAILEY, JR. was born in Chippenham, Wiltshire, England in 1613. He came to America with his father and settled first in Ipswich, Massachusetts and then Salisbury and finally Newbury, Massachusetts. He married Eleanor Emery. Like his father he was a weaver and farmer. Records show that he received land in both Salisbury and Newbury. In John C. Currier's "History of Newbury" (1900), John Bailey, Jr. is frequently mentioned as holding positions of public trust. In 1678 he took the oath of allegiance to the King of England; and was in full communion with the church of Newbury. He was a surveyor of highways, a tithing man, active as a selectman, and protector of those who were threatened with punishment because they ventured to preach a religious doctrine contrary to the laws and usages of the day. He died in March 1691.

Children born to JOHN, JR. and ELEANOR EMERY BAILEY:

- i. Rebecca born ca 1641. Married Isaac Brown.
- ii. John born May 18, 1643. Died July 22, 1663.
- iii. Sarah born August 17, 1644. Married Daniel Cheney.
- iv. Joshua born ca 1646. Died April 7, 1652.
3. v. JOSEPH born April 4, 1648. (Our Ancestor)
- vi. James born Sept. 12, 1650. Married first Mary Carr.
Secondly Mary Swan.
- vii. Isaac born July 22, 1654. Married Sarah Emery.
- viii. Joshua born April 20, 1657. Married Elizabeth Putnam.
- ix. Rachel born Oct. 19, 1662. Married Samuel Poor, Jr.
- x. Judith born Aug. 13, 1665. Died Sept. 20, 1668.

3. JOSEPH BAILEY fifth child of John, Jr., and Eleanor Emery Bailey, was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, April 4, 1648. He married PRISCILLA PUTNAM daughter of Capt. JOHN PUTNAM and REBECCA PRINCE PUTNAM of Danvers, Massachusetts. Joseph Bailey was a yeoman; was town selectman in 1682-83. In 1702 the family moved to Arundel (now Kennebunkport) Maine, living for two years at Casco Fort in Casco Bay. His wife Priscilla died Nov. 16, 1704 and was buried in the Wadsworth Cemetery, Danvers, Massachusetts. He married widow Sarah Sawyer, November 27, 1707. He returned to Newbury for a time, then again went to Maine in 1715, locating at Cape Porpoise, York County, near Arundel, Maine where he was killed by the Indians on October 23, 1723.

Children born to JOSEPH and PRISCILLA PUTNAM BAILEY:

- i. Rebecca born Oct. 25, 1675.
- ii. Priscilla born Oct. 31, 1676. Married Jonathan Walcott.
4. iii. JOHN born Oct. 16, 1678. (Our Ancestor)
- iv. Joseph born Jan. 28, 1681. Married Lassells.
- v. Hannah born Sept. 9, 1683. Married Joshua Lassells.
- vi. Daniel born June 10, 1686.
- vii. Martha born June 9, 1688.
- viii. Judith born Feb. 11, 1690.
- ix. Lydia born Nov. 25, 1695. Married Daniel Ritter.
- x. Sarah born Feb. 14, 1697. Married Israel Joclyn.

4. JOHN BAILEY third child of Joseph and Priscilla Putnam Bailey was born in Newbury, Mass., Oct. 16, 1678. He lived in Newbury and married first, MARY BARTLETT on Sept. 5, 1700. She was a daughter of John Bartlett and was born April 27, 1684 and died March 19, 1708. He married secondly Widow SARAH BUTLER GIDDINGS of Chebaco (now Essex) on Oct. 6, 1711. She was a daughter of WILLIAM and SARAH CROSS BUTLER.

Children born to JOHN and MARY BARTLETT BAILEY:

- i. John born March 10, 1701
- ii. Joseph born Oct. 10, 1702. Married Deborah Judson.
- iii. Mary born March 8, 1706. Married Peter Morrill.

Children born to JOHN and SARAH BUTLER GIDDINGS BAILEY:

- iv. Priscilla born Aug. 29, 1712.
- v. Daniel born July 20, 1714. Married Deborah Dunn.
- vi. Hannah born June 5, 1717.
5. vii. JAMES born May 12, 1722. (Our Ancestor)
- viii. Abigail born Jan. 14, 1724. Married a Mr. Chase.

5. JAMES BAILEY born May 12, 1722 probably in Newbury, Mass. He married RACHEL BERRY, daughter of JOSHUA and ABIAH PHILBRICK BERRY, in Greenland, New Hampshire on Dec. 13, 1716. He was one of the first settlers of Peacham, Vermont. During the French and Indian War he served as a Brigadier General in the British Army and was taken prisoner on Lake George and was transported to France where he was kept prisoner in a castle for 19 months; was exchanged and sent to England, later returned home. During the French and Indian War his home in Peacham was the only Block house in town. No record of her death but he married secondly, Mary Kincaid. Records are obscure on him but he died in 1808 and his second wife, Mary, in 1818.

Children born to JAMES and RACHEL BERRY BAILEY:

- i. Rachel born Feb. 20, 1748. Married John McFarland.
- ii. James born Oct. 26, 1750. Married Polly Berry.
- iii. Esther or Ednah born Jan. 1753. Married Daniel Bailey.
- iv. Joshua born Sept. 5, 1755.
6. v. ABIJAH born Sept. 3, 1758. (Our Ancestor)
- vi. Benjamin born May 25, 1760. Married Polly McCawber.
- vii. Luther born in 1762. Married Anna Kincaid.

6. ABIJAH BAILEY was born in Newbury, Essex County, Mass. on Sept. 3, 1758. Married MOLLIE BUTTERFIELD SAWYER, daughter of JONATHAN and SUSANNAH

FARWELL BUTTERFIELD. Abijah Bailey was one of the early settlers of Peacham, Caledonia Co., Vt., and endured many hardships on the frontier. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, serving in Capt. Jeremiah Post's Company, Gen. John Stark's Brigade. He was in the Battle of Bennington, at Bennington, Vt., fought on Aug. 16, 1777, and assisted in carrying Capt. Post from the battlefield when he (Capt. Post) was mortally wounded. He re-inlisted in 1778 under Capt. Ezekiel Ladd, Col. Timothy Bedel's regiment, which was raised in New Hampshire for the defense of the frontier.

Abijah Bailey was a farmer in Peacham and there his children were born. In 1806 he purchased a farm the most of which lay in the township of North Troy, Orleans Co., Vt., but the house of this farm where the family lived was just over the line in the town of Potton, Province of Quebec, Lower Canada. There he died March 6, 1842.

The grave of Abijah Bailey may be found in the northwest part of the cemetery at North Troy, Vt. It is marked by a simple sandstone slab, the inscription of which was scarcely discernable when visited by Warren Curtis Bailey and his wife, Alice Crocker Bailey, in Aug. 1920. It is of interest to note that Harold Curtis Bailey, has in his possession (it having been handed down to each generation) a powderhorn bearing the inscription, "A. B. 1776, which was carried by Abijah Bailey."

Children born to ABIJAH and MOLLIE BUTTERFIELD SAWYER BAILEY:

- i. Philander born July 17, 1780.
 - ii. Luther born July 26, 1782.
 - iii. Samuel born May 31, 1783. Married Lydia Pearsons.
 - iv. Mary born July 1, 1786. Married Reuben Ainsworth.
 - v. James born July 7, 1788. Married first Mary Abercrombie. Married secondly, Betsey Brock; third, Rachel Brubank.
 - vi. Hannah born June 18, 1790. Married Nathaniel Hammond. Baton or Heaton, twin of Solomon, born Dec. 19, 1792.
 - vii. Married Clarissa Hardy; served in the War of 1812
 - viii. Solomon, twin of Baton, born Dec. 19, 1792. Married first, Clarissa Hardy Bailey, widow of Baton, second, her sister, Sarah Hardy Henry.
7. JONOTHAN BUTTERFIELD BAILEY born Oct. 31, 1794. (Our Ancestor)
- x. Axey (or Axsah) born March 7, 1797.
 - xi. Ira Allen
 - xii. Polly born about 1801.
 - xiii. Betsey born Sept. 10, 1803. Married first Jessie Hardy, Second, Daniel Floyd.

7. JONOTHAN BUTTERFIELD BAILEY born in Peacham, Caledonia Co., Vt., (or just over the line in Potten, Canada), Oct. 31, 1794. He spent the early part of his life as a farmer near North Troy, Orleans Co., Vt., his house being across the line in Canada, as was that of his father. He was a soldier in the War of 1812; married HANNAH DUFUR, who was born in New Hampshire, May 15, 1797. In the fall of 1844 he moved his family to Ohio, the route being;-by wagon North Troy, Vt., to lake Camplain; boat through Lake Champlain and Lake George to Troy, N.Y. thence by canal, Troy to Buffalo, N.Y.; by lake Erie boat Buffalo to Cleveland, O. Here his farmhouse was located at the southeast corner of the two roads at the north top of the deep gully two miles north of Henrietta Mill, and overlooked

the valley of the Vermillion River. Diagonally across, in 1924, stands a red birch schoolhouse. In 1848 Mr. Bailey moved to a farm which he had bought in Henrietta township, Lorain Co., O., located on the south side of the main road three miles west of Oberlin, Lorain Co., toward Kepton, and there he built a log cabin. In 1924 this farm occupied by and is owned by Tracy Twining. In 1855 the family moved to Ransom, Hillsdale Co., Mich., and bought a farm. He died there Oct. 6, 1875. His wife also died there Jan. 3, 1879. See their picture, page 5.

Children born to JONOTHAN BUTTERFIELD and HANNAH DUFUR BAILEY:

- i. Moses Elkins born Jan. 8, 1821. Married Abigail Shattuck. Lived Ransom, Michigan.
- ii. Lavina Ruth born Feb. 23, 1823. Married Lewis James Rice. Were in Granite Falls, Minn. in 1878.
- iii. Anna S. born Dec. 18, 1825. Married Allen Pelton Cooper. Lived Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. Many of the descendants of this couple lived in S. Dak. and Nebr.
- iv. Hepzibeth Dufur born Jan. 18, 1828. Married Orin Sage. Lived Wellington, Ohio.
- v. Curtis born Feb. 17, 1830. Married Lovina Whitney. Lived Amherst, Ohio.
- vi. Jonathan Butterfield, Jr. born July 24, 1832. Married Mary Adelia Taft. Lived Breckenridge, Michigan.
- vii. EDWARD GUARDENE BAILEY born May 10, 1835. (Our Ancestor, of whom this book is written; See page 1.)
- viii. Lucretia born July 14, 1838. Married Horace Decker. Lived Williamston, Michigan.
- ix. Ira born May 4, 1843. Died June 15, 1863 from wounds received during the Civil War. Buried Arlington National Cemetery, Washington, D.C.
- x. Harry Gilbert born May 14, 1846. Married Sarah Squier. Lived Hillsdale, Michigan.

The Bailey information came from a number of sources but primarily from:

1. The Bailey Genealogy by Edna Climena Bailey Lewis. She was a niece of Edward Guardene Bailey and Sarah Margaret Davis Bailey. Copies of this genealogy are in the hands of each of the branches of the family. It is the one most of us are familiar with.
2. The Genealogy of James, John and Thomas Bailey and their descendants, edited by Hollis P. Bailey and published by The Citizen Company, Somerville, Massachusetts in 1899. A copy of this genealogy is in a number of Genealogical Libraries in United States. One copy is in the L.D.S. Genealogical Library in Salt Lake City, Utah. A discrepancy exists in the lineage in this genealogy as compared to the lineage in The Bailey Genealogy by Edna Climena Bailey Lewis. Hollis P. Bailey says that James Bailey #5 above is a descendant of James Bailey given in the title of his book above. Edna Climena Bailey Lewis says that he is not correct and gives the lineage as she has it. I am giving it as she has it since in the early 1950's correspondence was carried on with a Charles Franklin Bailey (long since deceased) who says that he helped Edna Climena Bailey Lewis correct the error that Hollis P. Bailey had made. Although I have made some effort to solve the riddle I can find no conclusive evidence so am giving it as Edna Climena Bailey Lewis had it. This will be a problem for future genealogists to solve someday.

DUFUR LINEAGE

HANNA DUFUR the mother of Edward Guardene Bailey and the wife of Jonothan Butterfield Bailey, was born May 15, 1797 in New Hampshire, possibly Marlborough, Cheshire County. Her death certificate says she was born in Vermont but all other sources such as the Bailey Genealogy and the Census records say she was born in New Hampshire. I believe New Hampshire is correct since even though we have not proven her parentage for certainty, evidence points to David and Ruth Dufur of Marlborough, Cheshire County, New Hampshire as being either her parents or her grandparents.

We know very little about David Dufur or any of his children. The Genealogical History of Marlborough says that David Dufur came from Boston, Mass. in 1773 and settled on a farm owned in 1881 by an Ansel Nye. On Feb. 24, 1774 David Dufur purchased 110 acres of land in Marlborough, New Hampshire from Moses Tucker for 40 pounds. This tract of land was Lot 41 and part of Lot 54. In 1881 the remains of the cellar are still visible on the knoll near the spring on the road leading from Charles Ryans to Ivory Gates. He resided there but a few years and then purchased land and built a house in what is now called the Dufur Orchard, northeasterly of the school house in District #1 in Marlborough.

In 1777 David Dufur was a deer reaf. His duty to expose any person who killed deer at an unreasonable time of the year in town of Marlborough. On March 14, 1776 he was a member of the Committee of Safety "which do solemnly engage and promise that we will do the utmost of our power at the risk of love and fortune to oppose the hostile proceedings of the British Fleet and Armour against the U. S. Colonies." In the Federal census of 1790 he was listed as David Denfore with one male above 16 years of age, three below 16, and 2 females.

David and Ruth Dufur had a sizeable family among them being: Abel, David, Silas, Hepsy, Eliphalet, and we think Hannah. As the country opened up in Vermont, Abel, David, and Eliphalet all settled in Vermont; Eliphalet near Richford in Franklin Co. which is close to North Troy where Hannah Dufur married Jonothan Butterfield Bailey and lived for some years. Hannah named one of her daughters, Hepsibeth. We do not know the birthdate of any of the Dufur brothers but we do not believe they are old enough to be the father of Hannah, but it is possible.

Where David Dufur came from is only speculation. Quite possibly he did as many other settlers in Vermont and New Hampshire and that is to go by boat up the Connecticut River from the Connecticut, New York area. He has a possibility of being a descendant of a David Dufour who came to America and settled in the Readington, New Jersey area about 1657. About 1650 quite a number of Walloons and Huguenots took refuge in the Palatinate in Germany from the religious persecution in France. They resided for sometime in the Palatinate of the Rhine at Mannheim and at Frankenthal, Germany heading to England and the United States. According to the book "Early German Settlers of New Jersey" David Dufour had seven sons. Quite possible one of these could be an ancestor of our David Dufur since David was a popular name in the family.

For more information on Hannah Dufur, see the Bailey Lineage for Jonothan Butterfield Bailey and the index.

REFERENCES:

1. Early Germans of New Jersey by Chambers, p. 344.
2. Genealogical Register, Marlborough, New Hampshire.
3. Vital Statistics of Vermont and New Hampshire. (These states have their birth, marriage, death records, etc. all alphabetized.)
4. Census records 1790 of Vermont.
5. Various other records.

DAVIS LINEAGE

1. FOULK (FULKE) DAVIS progenitor of our Davis line in America was first in Southhampton, Long Island, New York as his name appears on Ward Number 3 records as of March 7, 1644. He was one of 44 families residing in Southhampton on that date. He is also mentioned as having purchased two acres of land on Oct. 22, 1644 in Southhampton. Most of the settlers of Southhampton came there from Massachusetts where they had settled first after their trip across the Atlantic. We are unable to find evidence that Foulk Davis was in Massachusetts but he may have been. We believe he originally came from Wales as it is brought down in the family that he was of Welsh extraction. Ffulkk Davis (as it was spelled in an early record) moved from Southhampton to East Hampton, Long Island, where he is on the town list in 1653 and 1656. From East Hampton, Foulk apparently moved to the new settlement of Brookhaven, Long Island sometime during the 1660's, and settled on land originally purchased from the Indians by the settlers of Southold in 1655. On June 10, 1664, there was purchased from the Indian Chief Masset-ewse the tract of land at Old Man's Harbor (now Mount Sinai) where Foulk and his children acquired property on or near where some of his descendants have lived until this day. The consideration paid the Indians for this large acreage was "Fowre Cotes, Fowre Payre of Stockeing, Too Chestes of Powder, Tenn Bares of Led, Six Howse, Tenn Hatchetts, and Tenn Knives, (Men siz Cotes), and 4 Sherts, and 3 Pekle Kettles." It would seem that the colonists although devout Puritans were not above driving a sharp bargain with the Indians.

In the Brookhaven records under date of December 12, 1670 Foulk Davis gives his dwelling house "in this towne" to his son Joseph and also exchanges with Joseph five acres of land in Brookhaven. Apparently he then moved to Jamaica, Long Island. Under date of Oct. 25, 1671 (also Brookhaven records) Foulk gives his own residence as "Jamaica in the north Rieding of yourkshiere," deeds to his son in law william Sallire of Southhold" a tract of land in Brookhaven. The Jamaica town records from 1685 to 1691 contain a number of references to Foulk and his wife and later widow Mary. He probably died about 1687. He is probably buried at Jamaica. We find no record of a will. Foulk was married first about 1639. We have no knowledge as to whom he married but his first wife died previous to 1660. She was the mother of all of his children. Foulk married secondly, a widow Mary Dayton. She survived him but was deceased by May 4, 1699.

Children of Foulk Davis and first wife:

- i. Benjamin Davis born ca 1640, died Dec. 20, 1692 at Southhampton. Married Rebecca.
2. ii. JOSEPH DAVIS born about 1645 at Southhampton. Died 1691 at Brookhaven. Married Elizabeth. (Our Ancestor)
- iii. Samuel Davis born about 1647 at Southhampton. Died at Jamaica about 1692. Married Mary.

- iv. Jonothan Davis died in 1674 at Jamica. Married Sarah.
- v. Sarah Davis. No dates known. Married William Salyer.
- vi. John Davis. No information.

2. JOSEPH DAVIS born probably about 1645 in Southampton, Long Island. He evidently moved to Brookhaven when a very young man as he is mentioned as being there in the town records as of Sept. 23, 1668. On that date he was granted the responsibility of town weaver, which he must have been for the rest of his life. About 1670 he married Elizabeth, surname not known. Under date of July 26, 1673 the records state that there was "controversy between Elizabeth wife of Joseph, and Sarah, wife of William Salyer, and Jonothan daves and his wife Sarah". Sarah Salyer, Joseph's sister had gossiped about Elizabeth. The record although interesting is too long to quote here. It was decided that Sarah was to apologize to Elizabeth.

In reading between the lines of the record, Joseph must have been a frugal, industrious, reliable and devout citizen, with an even disposition, little given to quarrelling or meddling in other people's affairs. He apparently prospered, becoming a large landowner on Brookhaven, Long Island and acquired considerable personal property. He died in 1691 when a comparatively young man. He is probably buried by the "Witches Rock" near Mt. Sinai which is close to Brookhaven. His will was proved May 25, 1691 and is recorded in Early Long Island Wills for Suffolk Co., 1691-1703, and names his wife Elizabeth, his oldest son Joseph, sons Samuel, Benjamin, and Daniel and daughter Mary. There are many recordings concerning Joseph Davis in Book II, Brookhaven, Long Island records.

Children of Joseph and Elizabeth Davis: Order not known except Joseph

was the eldest.

- i. Joseph Davis born probably about 1671.
- ii. Benjamin Davis. No dates known.
- iii. Samuel Davis. No dates known.
- 3. iv. Daniel Davis. No known birth date but estimated to be in the 1680's.
- v. Mary. Married Capt. Robert Robinson of Brookhaven.

3. DANIEL DAVIS. We would gather from the information concerning Daniel's father, Joseph, that Daniel was born sometime in the 1680's in Brookhaven, Long Island, Suffolk Co., New York. No records concerning him until 1708 and 1710 when a Daniel Davis is listed as a taxpayer in Brookhaven. He is again on the assessment rolls as a taxpayer in Brookhaven, Long Island on April 24, 1738 and in 1741 and 1749. The lack of any definite proof makes much of the information on Daniel rather indefinite but the Bailey Family Bible in possession of the James Bailey family says that Daniel was the father of Joseph Davis, father of David Davis, father of Seth Davis, problem was studied extensively we cannot prove the lineage as it is given here but it seems very plausible since we can locate no other Daniels at that early date in Brookhaven. Any other dates or information on whom Daniel might have married is not available to us.

Only child we know about born to Daniel and his wife:

- 4. i. Joseph Davis born in 1738. (This according to Bailey Family Bible record.)

4. JOSEPH DAVIS born 1738 in Brookhaven, Long Island, Suffolk Co., New York. The Bailey Bible says he married Abigail Parsons. We believe her to be the Abigail Parsons who was the daughter of John Parsons and Abigail Mulford Chatfield Parsons. If this is correct she would be the granddaughter of Seth and Sarah Parsons and Isaac and Mary Conklin Mulford. Although we studied the family a considerable bit we are unable to provide for certainty the above connections. Abigail Parsons was born in Sept. 1741. Joseph Davis seems to have lived in Pachoque and Hempstead, Long Island according to the Bailey Bible. Knowledge of their lives and when they died is lacking. Also lacking is information about their family

Children of Joseph and Abigail Parsons Davis: (Number no Known.)

5. i. DAVID DAVIS born May 27, 1768 Pachoque, Long Island, Suffolk Co., New York.
- ii. A Daniel Davis who lived next to David in Broome Co., New York is a possible brother.

5. DAVID DAVIS born May 27, 1768 at Pachoque, Long Island, Suffolk Co., New York. (His birthdate is recorded in the Bailey Family Bible.) About 1789 he married Betsey Hammond. She was born May 3, 1768 at Coram, Long Island, New York, a daughter of Noah and Lucretia Fountain Hammond. For the first years of their married life they lived at Long Beach, Long Island where he was a carpenter, shipbuilder and farmer. About 1815 they removed to Lisle, Broome Co., New York where he was a farmer. In the 1830 census of Broome County, New York, town of Lisle, it lists David Davis as between 60-70 with 1 male 15-20 and 1 male 20-30; 1 female 20-30 and 1 female 60-70. Living in Lisle also in 1830 and right next to David Davis was a Daniel Davis age between 50-60. We suspect he was a brother to David. A deed for land was issued by David and Betty Davis to Seth and Fountain Davis in the town of Lisle, Broome Co., New York, Deed Book 14, page 43, Jan. 6, 1832. David Davis was a highly esteemed man and a Deacon in the Baptist Church. He removed to Virgil, Courtland Co., New York where he died Feb. 29, 1848. Betsy Hammond Davis died Oct. 29, 1854.

Children born to David and Betsey Hammond Davis:

- i. Daniel Davis born Apr. 15, 1790. Died Sept. 22, 1795.
- ii. Noah Hammond Davis born Apr. 9, 1792. Died July 14, 1824. He is buried at Lisle, New York. He went by the name of Hammond.
- iii. Charles Davis born Apr. 15, 1794. Lived and died at Binghamton, New York.
6. iv. SETH DAVIS born Aug. 13, 1796 at Long Beach, Long Island, New York. (Our Ancestor)
- v. Maria Davis born Aug. 10, 1798.
- vi. Betsey Davis born Aug. 14, 1801.
- vii. John C. Davis born May 22, 1804. In 1830 he was in Lisle, Broome Co., New York where he was married with a son and daughter under 5.
- viii. Ezra Fountain Davis born Apr. 20, 1807. Went by name, Fountain.
- ix. Lucy D. Davis born Oct. 22, 1809.
- x. David Davis born June 7, 1814.

6. SETH DAVIS born Aug. 13, 1796 in Long Beach, Long Island, Nassau County, New York. He probably grew up in the Long Island area and moved with his family to Lisle, Broome Co., New York about 1815. On July 13, 1816 he married Clarissa Hoyt at Lisle, Broome County, New York. She was born Apr. 27, 1798 in Onandaga Co., New York, the daughter of Elijah and Polly Quintard Raymond

Hoyt. Seth and Clarissa Hoyt Davis lived in Lisle, Broome Co., New York until about 1837 when they moved to Barry Co., Michigan. Seth Davis was a farmer, school teacher, and for a while was postmaster at Castleton, Barry Co., Michigan. Camden B. Meyer has in his possession a certificate issued on the 5th day of July 1842 by Charles A. Wickcliff, Postmaster General of the U.S.A. appointing Seth Davis postmaster at Castleton, Barry Co., Michigan. He took the Oath of Office on July 18, 1842. Charles A. Wickcliff set his hand and seal on the document Oct. 24, 1842 the 67th year of Independence for the United States of America. In 1974 Castleton no longer exists as a post office. When it did exist it was to the north of Assyria in Barry Co. Seth Davis is listed in the Federal Census of 1840 and of 1850 as a resident of Barry County, Michigan.

About 1857 the Davis family moved to Goodhue Co., Minn. where they settled near the small community of Wastedo, Leon Township, Goodhue Co., where they lived the remainder of their lives. The family home was located on the West Half of the Northeast Quarter of Section 26 of Leon Township. Clarissa Hoyt Davis died May 6, 1865 and Seth Davis died March 10, 1868. Letters of Administration are recorded for Seth Davis with Samuel P. Chandler as Administrator. They were issued in Goodhue County and dated Jan. 9, 1869. The land mentioned above was sold to Swante Anderson for a sum of \$1,195.00.

Considerable searching was done both by Camden B. Meyer and by J. Carroll Borah for the burial place of Seth and Clarissa Hoyt Davis with seemingly no results. However, on one of his trips to the area J. Carroll Borah ran across a gentlemen by the name of Oscar Haugen who resides a half mile or so northeast of Hader (a small community on Highway 52 about 10 miles south of Cannon Falls, Minn.) and on Highway 8. He gave Carroll the location of what they call the Old Hader Cemetery which has been unused and deserted for close to a hundred years. He mentioned that Seth Davis was buried there along with some four or five others. He said that the cemetery had been farmed over since the 1930's and that the stones had been thrown into a rock quarry which is located right to the west of the cemetery location. In trying to find the monuments, those for Seth or Clarissa Hoyt Davis could not be located but the one for their son, Benjamin, was found. The use of the rock quarry has undoubtedly covered the stones but sometime perhaps they may be found. (See pictures of Seth and Clarissa Hoyt Davis on page 4.)

Children of SETH and CLARISSA HOYT DAVIS:

- i. Betsey Davis born May 17, 1817. Married Alex Merritt. Lived and raised their family in Goodhue Co., Minn.
- ii. Daniel Davis born Oct. 11, 1818.
- iii. Levina Davis born March 19, 1820.
- iv. Harriett Davis born June 25, 1821.
- v. Harvey Davis born Feb. 12, 1823. Married Mary McGaughey. Lived Goodhue Co., Minn.
- vi. Isaac Davis born Dec. 13, 1824.
- vii. Hazard Davis born Dec. 17, 1826.
- viii. Benjamin Davis born Oct. 30, 1828. Died Aug. 19, 1873. Lived in Goodhue Co., Minn. He is buried in the small country cemetery with his father and mother.
- ix. Henrietta Davis born June 15, 1831. Married a man named Yarrington.

- x. Eliza Davis born May 12, 1833. Married Matthew Silkworth. Lived in St. Paul, Minn.
- xi. David Davis born Dec. 31, 1835. Lived at Boone, Iowa.
- 7. xii. SARAH MARGARET DAVIS born May 14, 1840. (Our Ancestor - See Page 1.)
- xiii. Almerion Davis born Aug. 22, 1843. On July 4, 1864 he married Stella McGaughey. Lived in Montevideo, Minn. and in St. Paul, Minn. where he died.

REFERENCES:

- 1. The Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Davis 1773-1865 of Norway, N.Y. (not our Joseph Davis but our family) Compiled by William Church Davis, Brigadier General U.S.A. Press of the Reporter Co., Walton, N.Y.
- 2. Abstracts of Wills, Court Records, etc. for Suffolk County, N.Y.
- 3. Family Bible Records.
- 4. Records of Brookhaven, Long Island, N.Y.
- 5. From other numerous sources.

HOYT LINEAGE

- 1. JOHN HOYT of the parish of Upway in Dorchester, England; married Ruth.
- 2. SIMON (SYMEON) HOYT (surnamed also Hoit, Hait, Haight, etc.); born at Upway, in Dorchester, County Dorset England, 20 Jan. 1590; died in Stamford, Conn., 1 Sept. 1657; married in parish church in Upway, Dorchester, England, 2 Dec. 1612, Deborah Stowers, born at Dorchester 1 May 1593, bapt. there 5 June 1593, died about 1625, daughter of Walter Stowers; after the death of Deborah he married (2) at Scituate, Mass., Apr. 1635, Susanna Smith, with whom he joined the church at Scituate, Apr. 1635; after the death of Simon, she married (2) Robert Bates, who died 11 June 1675 in Stamford, Conn. She died early in 1674.

Simon Hoyt accompanied by his family, his brother-in-law Nicholas Stowers, and the Spragues, sailed 6 Oct. (Sept.) 1628 on the "Abigail" under Governor John Endicott.

He was of Charlestown 1628, Dorchester 1630, Scituate 1635; came to Windsor about 1639, where he sold his holdings in 1646. The "Old Goody Hoyt" who died 1644 at Windsor may have been his mother. He received a grant of land at Fairfield 6 Mar. 1649, having previously purchased land there from John Green. Not long before his death, he removed to Stamford, Conn. where he died 1 Sept. 1657. Agreement 1 Feb. 1673/4 of Moses, Joshua, Samuel, and Benjamin Hoyt, Thomas Finch, and Samuel Firman, and Thomas Lyon, to distribute estate of dec'd mother, Susanna Bates.

Children of SIMON and DEBORAH (STOWERS) HOYT:

- i. John Hoyt born Upway 12 Mar. 1614. Married Mary Brundish.
- 3. ii. WALTER HOYT born Upway 9 June 1616. (Our Ancestor)
- iii. Thomas Hoyt born Upway 20 Sept. 1618. Married Elizabeth Russell.
- iv. Deborah Hoyt born Upway 9 Aug. 1620. Died 3 June 1628.
- v. Nicholas Hoyt born Upway 10 Nov. 1622. Married Susanna Joyse.
- vi. Ruth Hoyt born Upway 2 Jan. 1625. Died 9 May 1627.

Children of SIMON and SUSANNAH SMITH HOYT:

- vii. Moses Hoyt born about 1637. Married Elizabeth.
- viii. Mary Hoyt born 1635. Married Thomas Lyon.
- ix. Sarah Hoyt born 1639. Married Samuel Finch.
- x. Joshua Hoyt born 1641. Married Mary Bell.
- xi. Miriam Hoyt born 1645. Married Samuel Forman.
- xii. Samuel Hoyt born about 1643. Married (1) Hannah Holly,
(2) Rebecca, (3) Hannah Gold.
- xiii. Benjamin Hoyt born 1644-45; Married Hannah Weed.

3. WALTER HOYT, born at Upway, Dorchester, England, 9 June 1616; died late in 1698 in Fairfield; married 1643, Elizabeth St. John, born 1622, died 21 Nov. 1694, sister of Matthias St. John, Sr. (will of Matthias St. John in which he gives "unto my dearly beloved brother and sister Hoyt, twenty shillings apiece as a token of my love") (Matthias St. John, 3 Jan. 1670/1 the town of Norwalk voted that his son Matthias St. John is to take up his proportion of six acres to the hundred upon Elie's Neck next to his uncle Hoite). (Walter Hoyt was a witness to the will of Matthias St. John Sr., in which brother Hoite was remembered); married (2) Rhoda, widow of John Taylor of Windsor, died before Sept. 1694.

Deputy for Norwalk Oct. 1658; Oct. 1659; Oct. 1661; May and Oct. 1667; Oct. 1668; May 1670; May 1671; Oct. 1673; Oct. 1674; May 1676; May 1678; Oct. 1681; Sergeant Norwalk Trainband May 1659. He was granted land in Windsor 1640; one of the first settlers at Norwalk, where he died late in 1698 or the first days of 1699. In 1684 making oath at witness to the will of John Hoyt of Rye, he states his age as about 65; in his will 1696, he stated it as about 78. Will of 11 Feb. 1695/6; proved 11 Apr. 1699; two sons; John of Danbury and "Zaraball." Inventory 10 Jan. 1698/9.

Children of WALTER and ELIZABETH (ST. JOHN) HOYT:

- i. Elizabeth Hoyt, died 1686. Married Samuel St. John, son of Matthias.
- ii. John Hoyt born Windsor 13 July 1644. Married Mary Lindall, daughter of Deacon Henry Lindall.
- iii. Hannah Hoyt married 20 Oct. 1664, Judah Gregory.
- iv. A Hoyt baby died at Windsor in 1647.

Children of WALTER and RHODA HOYT:

- 4. v. ZERUBBABEL HOYT born about 1652. (Our Ancestor)

4. ZERUBBABEL HOYT, born say 1652; died in Norwalk between 1727 and 1738; Deacon; married (1) 1673 Hannah Knapp, born 6 Mar. 1643, died 4 June 1696, daughter of Nicholas and Eleanor Knapp; married (2) Abigail _____, born 1654, died 28 Nov. 1715 or Deborah Keeler; married (3) before 1725, Mehitable, widow of John Keeler, and daughter of John and Elizabeth (Weed) Rockwell. In the Norwalk, Conn. records we find that Zarubbabel Hoyt before 1700 spelled his name Haite about as often as Hoyt. The following is an interesting quote about him. "Zerubbabell Haite hath undertaken to beate the drumme for publick meetings, and also for such stray horses as are brought in to be sould, for which he is to have fourteen shillings". After the year 1717 he is called Deacon on the town records. He lived his life in Norwalk.

Children of ZERUBBABEL and HANNAH KNAPP HOYT:

- i. Abigail Hoyt born 2 Feb. 1675.
- ii. Joseph Hoyt born 1676-78. Married Sarah. Lived Fairfield, Conn.
- iii. Daniel Hoyt born 1 Jan. 1681. Married (2) Sarah Starr.
- iv. Hannah Hoyt, married Joseph Whitney.
5. v. CALEB HOYT born about 1683. (Our Ancestor)
- vi. Rhoda Hoyt married 19 Apr. 1710, John Keeler, son of John and Mehitable Rockwell Keeler.

5. CALEB HOYT born about 1683 in Norwalk, Conn. Married Mehitable Blatchly, widow of Joseph Blatchly, and daughter of John Keeler of Norwalk, 25 Feb. 1707-8. They lived their lives in Norwalk where he died 11 Apr. 1755. His wife, Mehitable, died the same year on Mar. 21. His father deeded him land on four occasions in 1710, 1722, 1725-6. In account of commonage, 1721, is Caleb Hoyt for 50 rounds. His will is recorded in Fairfield, dated Sept. 3, 1747 proved May 2, 1755, wife Mehitable and seven children named.

Children of CALEB and MEHITABLE KEELER BLATCHLY HOYT:

6. i. BENAJAH HOYT born 8 Dec. 1708. (Our Ancestor)
- ii. David Hoyt born 3 Dec. 1710. Married Ruth Lockwood, daughter of Jos. Lockwood.
- iii. Caleb Hoyt born about 1717. Married Ruth Bouton, daughter of Samuel Bouton.
- iv. Four others - no information.

6. BENAJAH HOYT born 8 Dec. 1708 in Norwalk, Conn. Married Dinah Smith, daughter of Ebenezer Smith and Abigail Bouton. They lived on Canoe Hill, North Canaan Parish, Norwalk, Conn. where he died 10 Dec. 1762. His will dated 3 Dec. proved 20 Dec., received at Fairfield naming his widow Dinah. His father deeded him land in 1733. He and his wife, Dinah, were added to the New Canaan Church, 21 Sept. 1735 and had children baptized there from 1734 to 1758. A widow Dinah Hoyt died in North Canaan, 30 July 1803. It is believed she was Mrs. Benajah Hoyt.

Children of BENAJAH and DINAH SMITH HOYT:

- i. Samuel Hoyt, married Ruth.
- ii. Abigail Hoyt, married Daniel Finch.
7. iii. ELIJAH HOYT born 1 May 1734. (Our Ancestor)
- iv. Dinah Hoyt baptized 1 Aug. 1736. Married we believe Sam Benedict.
- v. Benajah Hoyt baptized 5 Nov. 1738. Married (1) Mary Cole, (2) Mary Doolittle, (3) Hannah Green.
- vi. Susanna Hoyt born Oct. 1740. Married (1) Hezekiah Green, (2) Eben Crofoot.
- vii. Mehitable Hoyt baptized Oct. 24, 1742. Married Nathan Fitch.
- viii. Hannah Hoyt baptized July 25, 1745. Died young.
- ix. Adah Hoyt born Jan. 1748. Married Sarah Finch.
- x. Eunice Hoyt baptized 3 Feb. 1751. Married Daniel Smith.
- xi. Nathan Hoyt baptized 6 April 1755. He was a Revolutionary Soldier but was captured by the British and it is believed joined them. He may have been killed in the battle of Cowpens.

- xii. Ebenezer Hoyt born 9 Mar. 1758. Married (1) Mary St. John, daughter of Daniel St. John; (2) Ruhamah Williams, (3) Sarah Brown. Served in the Revolutionary War. Lived in New Canaan Parish and perhaps Wilton, Conn.

7. ELIJAH HOYT born May 1734 in Norwalk, Conn. Married first Mary Raymond born 23 July 1736, daughter of Abraham and Mercy Raymond, at Kent, Conn. Married second Abigail Bishop. Lived in Norwalk, New Canaan Parish (probably Wilton) Conn. and in Paulingstown, Dutchess Co., New York. On May 21, 1758 Elijah and wife, Mary, were members of the New Canaan Church. Their children were all baptized there. He died Oct. 8, 1804 at Paulingstown, Dutchess County, New York. His will is recorded at Poughkeepsie, New York dated Apr. 6 and proved Dec. 19, 1804. Mary Raymond Hoyt died June 12, 1766.

Children of ELIJAH and MARY RAYMOND HOYT:

- i. William Hoyt born Apr. 12, 1758. Married (1) Lydia Crowfoot, (2) Anna Jackson. Lived Greene County, New York.
- ii. James Hoyt born Nov. 22, 1759. Died in Revolutionary War.
- iii. Dinah Hoyt born Jan. 7, 1762. Married Seymour Fitch.
- iv. Rachel Hoyt born Aug. 6, 1764. Died young.
- 8. v. ELIJAH HOYT born March 12, 1766. (Our Ancestor)

Children of ELIJAH and ABIGAIL BISHOP HOYT:

- vi. Andrew Hoyt born Dec. 4, 1768. Married Ruth Richards. Lived Walton, New York.
- vii. Mary Hoyt born Apr. 6, 1770. Married Alexander Patten. Lived Franklin, New York.
- viii. Samuel Hoyt born June 1772. He may have lived Broome County, New York.
- ix. Eunice Hoyt born May 1, 1774. Married (1) Seth Hoyt, (2) David Benedict.
- x. Abigail Hoyt born Oct. 1, 1776. Married Stephen Hoyt. Lived Walton, New York.
- xi. Hannah Hoyt born July 13, 1778. Believed did not marry.
- xii. Benajah Hoyt born May 28, 1780. Married Rhoda Hoyt. Lived Lisle, New York.

8. ELIJAH HOYT born 12 March 1764 in Norwalk, Conn. Married (1) Sally Lawrence; married (2) Polly Quintard Raymond. About 1790 they moved from Norwalk, Conn. to Onandaga County, New York. They returned to Norwalk about 1800 where they lived until about 1816 when they moved again to Lisle, Broome County, New York where he died in Sept. 1823. Sally Lawrence Hoyt died July 18, 1787. No death date for Polly Quintard Raymond Hoyt.

Children of ELIJAH and SALLY LAWRENCE HOYT:

- i. Daniel Hoyt born July 15, 1787 in Norwalk, Conn. Married Abigail Raymond, daughter of his step-mother, Polly Quintard Raymond Hoyt. Lived Killawag, Broome County, New York.

Children of ELIJAH and POLLY QUINTARD RAYMOND HOYT:

- ii. Elijah Hoyt born Sept. 16, 1795 in Onandaga County, New York. Married Elizabeth Scofield, daughter of Silvanus Scofield of Stamford, Conn. Lived Prairie City, McDonough County, Illinois.
- iii. Nancy Hoyt. Married David Scofield. Lived Marathon, Cortland County, New York.
9. iv. CLARISSA HOYT born April 27, 1798 in Onandaga County, New York. Married SETH DAVIS. (Our Ancestors)
- v. Cynthia Hoyt. Married Joseph Wheaton. Died Killawog, Broome County, New York.
- vi. Benjamin Hoyt born June 8, 1800 in Norwalk, Conn. Married a daughter of Rev. Richard Haney. Lived in St. Paul, Minnesota. Large family.
9. CLARISSA HOYT was born in Onandaga County, New York on April 27, 1798. She moved as a young lady to Norwalk, Conn. where she grew to teenage and then moved again with her parents to Lisle, Broome County, New York. It was in Lisle that she married Seth Davis. (For the remainder of the information about her, see the Davis Lineage for Seth Davis, and elsewhere.) See their pictures on Page 4.

HOYT REFERENCES:

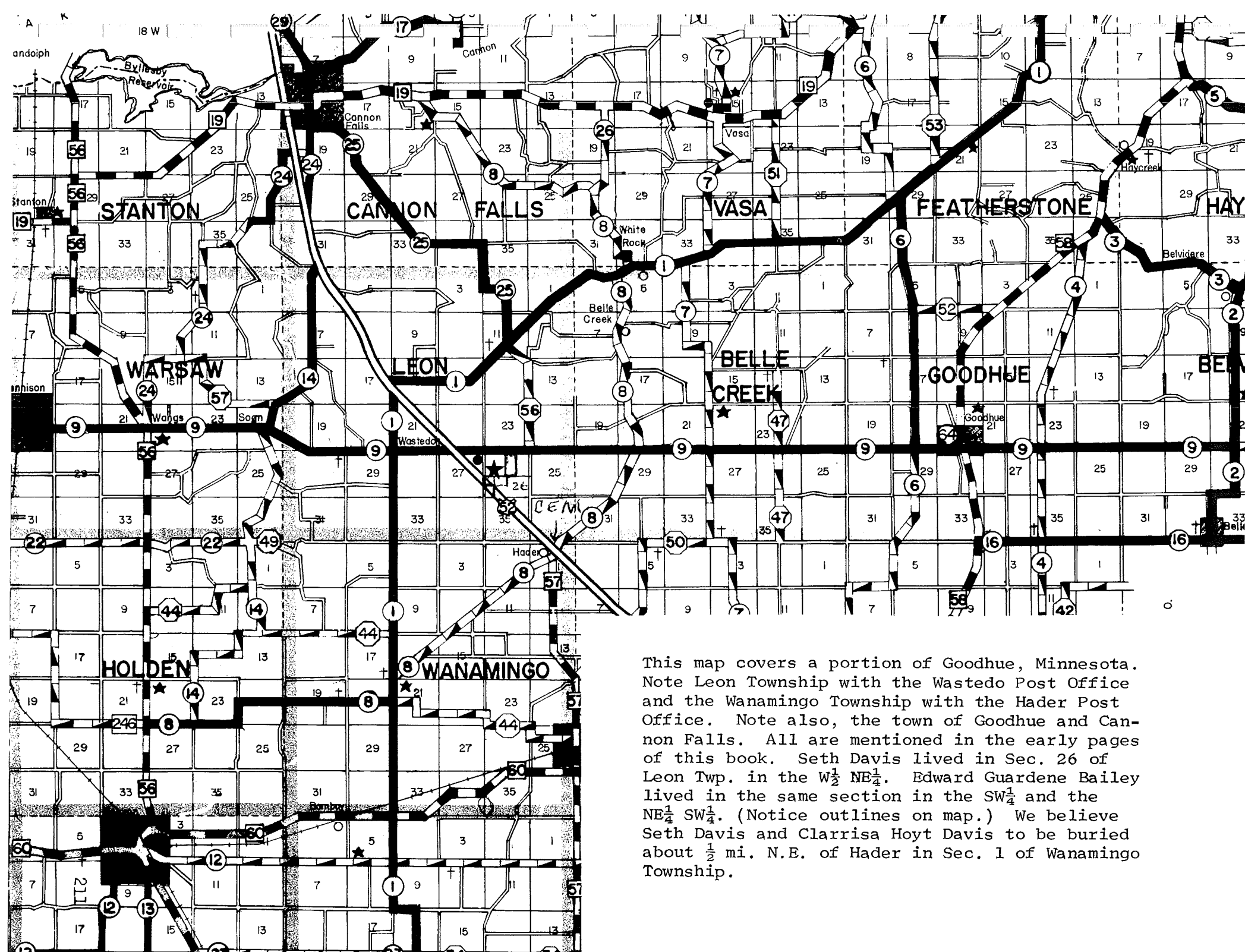
1. A Genealogical History of the Hoyt, Haight, and Hite Families with some account of the early Hyatt Families. (A copy is available in the L.D.S. Genealogical Library in Salt Lake City, Utah.)
2. The Ancestry of Charles Nelson Hickock. (A copy also available in the L.D.S. Genealogical Library in Salt Lake City, Utah.)
3. First Settlers of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts by David Hoyt, printed by Providence Press 1871, Boston, Mass.
4. Many references of Hoyt in the New England States.

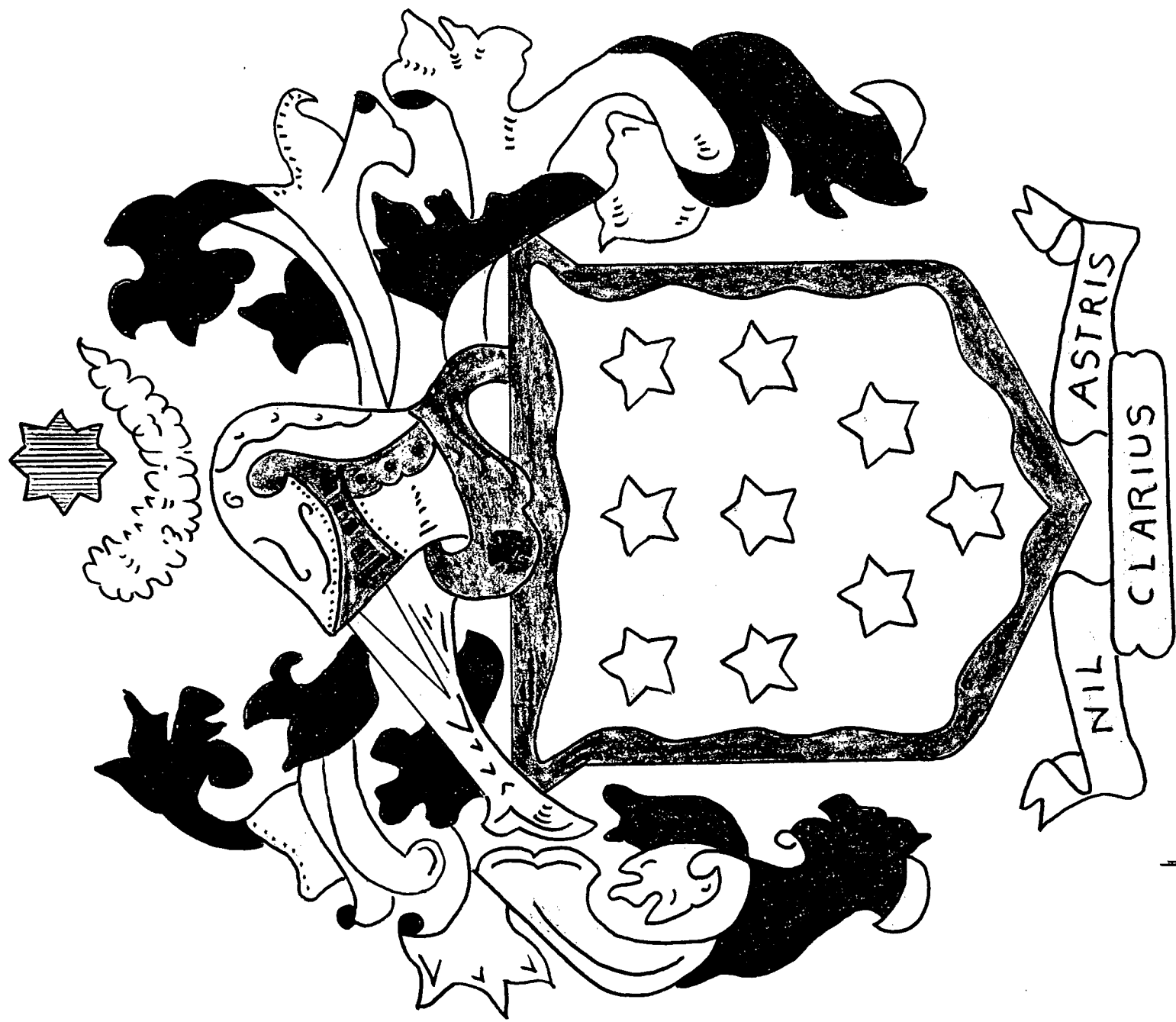
* * * * *

MEMBERSHIP IN D.A.R. AND S.A.R.

All descendants of Edward Guardene Bailey are eligible to join the D.A.R. (Daughters of the American Revolution) or the S.A.R. (Sons of the American Revolution) through the Revolutionary War Record of Abijah Bailey, grandfather of Edward Guardene Bailey. To become a member of either organization you may start the procedure by contacting the chapter nearest you. It is necessary to prove you are a descendant. The use of this book will assist you but to expedite further, Inez Kelley's D.A.R. Number 563873 may be used as a reference point to start. Either organization will accept the membership proof of the other. Present national addresses of the two organizations are:

Corresponding Secretary General, NSDAR	National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution
1776 D Street, N. W.	National Headquarters
Washington, D. C. 20006	2412 Massachusetts Avenue, N. W.
	Washington, D. C. 20008





BALLU

INDEX - BAILLEY GENEALOGY

ABERCROMBIE	Mary	196	APA	Frank	125	Deborah	198	Lavina	200
ACKERMAN	Alvin	126	Jan	125	Duane	135	Lizzie	13-15,	
Kyle	126	ASHBROOK	Walter	93	Baton	199	Lovina	160-168	
Marion	126	AVERY	Alice	125	Edna	200	Lucretia	2, 200	
Roger	126	Arthur	Arthur	121	Edward E.	118-	Luella (Lula)	118-120,	126
Tammy	126	Arthur	E.	122	Edward G.	1-17,	Luther	198,	199
AINSWORTH	Mary	199	Arthur	122	164,193,200,	201	Lydia	199	
Reuben	199	Bruce	124,	125	Edward T.	136	Margaret (Maggie)	13-17,	28,193
AIPERSPACH	Adam	179	Candace	125	Eleanor	1	Marian	133,	135
Christine	179	Chadwick	125	125	Elizabeth		Marian	197-200	
Helen	179	Cheryl	124,	125	1, 13-15,	160	Mary	197-200	
Meghan	180	Dogmar	122,	122	Ellen 2,13-15,17,		Mollie	1, 198	
Tom	179	Dorothy	122,	124	117,137-139,146		Moses	2, 200	
ALBRECHT	Marlene	Elizabeth	121	121	Emma 2,13-23,26,		Myrtle	118-120	
Michael	92	Jan	125	125	29-31,57,81,117		Nora	133	
Pamela	92	John	120,123	125	Esther	198	Oran	118,120,136	
ALDRICH	Clarence	Lee	125	125	Etnel	120	Patricia	136	
Edna	139	Margaret	122,124	123	132,133,	135	Philander	199	
Viola	140	Muriel	122,123	123	Eugene	133	Polly	198,199	
Willard	140	Myrtle	118,120-23	125	Frances		Priscilla	1,197,198	
ALENDAL	Johanna	Sandra	125	179	118,120,132		Rachel	1,197,198	
BAILEY	Abigail	Helen	179	199	Hannah 1-5,199-201		Rebecca	197, 198	
ALLISON	Abijah	Heaton	199	200	Harold	133	Richard	134	
Jean (Leona)	198,199	Harry	2, 200	199	2, 200	199	Robert	196	
Jeffrey	73,74,75	Hepsibeth	2, 198-201	200	Hollis	200	Ronald	136	
John	77	2, 198-201	200	132	Ida	132	Samuel	199	
Lee Ann	190	Sarah	1-6, 13-17,	117,137,193,197,200	Ira 2,3,199,200	197	Sarah	1-6, 13-17,	
Leona (Jean)	75	Solomon	199	200	Isaac	197	Sarah	1-6, 13-17,	
73,74,75	Allen K.	Vera	133	133	James	1-3,	Thomas	197, 198	
77	Allen K.	Virgil	118-120	135	197-199,203	1-3,	Thomas	197, 198	
77	Alley	132, 135	135	135	196	196	Vera	118-120	
190	Anna	196	196	196	Joanna	196	Virgil	118-120	
165,190	Anna	1, 196,	196	196	John	1, 196,	132, 135	132, 135	
76	Ardith	198, 200	196	196	198, 200	198, 200	196	196	
76	Axey	134,136	199	199	John J.1,196,197	197	199	199	
76	Axsah	199	199	199	Jonathan 1,2,3,	197	199	199	
73,74,75	Benjamin	199	199	199	5, 199-201	197	200	200	
77	Bette	198	198	198	Jonothan Jr.200	200	201	201	
77	Betty	133	133	133	Joseph 1,197,198	198	198	198	
77	Betsey	199	199	199	Joshua	197	197	197	
ANDERSON	Charles	199	199	199	Judith	197	197	197	
Edith	169	200	200	200	Kathryn	197	197	197	
Hazel	103	199	199	199	Kenneth	136	136	136	
Swanti	205	120	120	120	Kenneth	133,	133,	133,	
ANDREWS	Dale	2, 200	2, 200	2, 200	135, 136	136	136	136	
Family	Daniel	133,136	133,136	133,136	Kenneth R. 135	135	135	135	
196	Daniel	134,198	134,198	134,198	Lawla 118-121,	135	135	135	
					126,132,136,137	137	137	137	

BALES (cont.)	Elmer	125	Delbert	165	BOYCE
Gary 56, 57	Feline	125	Dorothea	168	Iva
Harvey 31	Patrick	125	Edith 147,163,165		Lucille 78,79,80
Henry 22, 23,	Shawn	125	Elizabeth		BOYD
31,49,50,51,57	BARTLETT		(See Lizzie)		Alfens
Henry J. 51, 55	John	198	Elmo 167,168		Alma
Isla 79	Mary	198	Hank	163	Ardis
Iva 31,78,79	BASTION		Herbert 165,191		Carmen
James (Jim) 162	Nellie	79	Jacob 160,168		126,127, 128
James I. (Jim)	BATES		James C.		Charlotte
15-17,18,22,23,	Robert	206	(See Carroll)		(Maurine)
24,28-30,31,57,	Susanna	206	James (Jim) 15-		Darrel
81, 97	BEDEL		17,160,166,171		Delphae
James R.(Jamie)	Timothy	199	181, 188		Fred
31, 78, 79	BEEBE		James H.	188	118,120,126,162
Josephine(Josie)	Family	196	Janice 189,190		Glen 16,120,126
22,23,30-36,57	BELL		Jay 189,190		128,129
Judy 56, 57	Mary	207	Joy 168,170		Glenna 129,131
Lucille 79	BENEDICT		Lavon	169	Gregory
Marilyn 56, 57	David	209	Lenora	165,	Jim 129,130
Mary (Mamie) 22,	Dinah	208	187, 188, 189		James R.
23,30,31,35,81	Eunice	209	Lizzie 1,13-17,		Julie
Maxine 56	Sam	208	147,160-165,171		Kathleen
Michael 57	BERQUIST		Lloyd 147,		Leonard
Nellie 31,49-51	Axel	190	163,165,167,168		126, 127, 128
Patricia 56	Ida	190	Lois 16,188,189		Lois
Robert 56	Olga	188,189	Louise 165,167		Lori
Sarah (Sadie)	BERRY		Maureen 189,190		Luella (Lula)
22,23,30-31,57,	Abiah	198	Max	192	118, 120, 126
60,69,71-73,98	Family	196	Mildred 12, 15,		Marilyn
Steven 56, 57	Joshua	198	147,160,163,		Michael E.
Susan 18	Polly	198	165,168,171		Mike
William 18	Rachel	1, 198	Mildred A.		Paul
BALLAGH	BERTRANG		165,190,191		Scott
Barbara 44	Shirley	157	Norma 189,190		Susan
Brian 43	BETTS		Olga 188-190		Tisha
Carrol 44	Family	196	Sally 170		BRANDMIRE
Charlene 43	BILSTEIN		Sarah H. 165		Lura
Cherie 44	Mary	42	Sarah Jane 160		Paul
Edith 45	BISHOP		BOTTOM		BRECHBILL
Faye 44	Abigail	209	George	14	Hazel
Gala 44	Sharon	80	BOUTON		BREDENSEN
Harriet 43	BLAKE		Abigail	208	Arna
Helen 41,43,44	Charlene	43	Family	196	BRENKE
Kerry 45	BLANCHARD		Ruth	208	Bernice
Lanny 43	Family	196	Samuel	208	Florence
Linda 45	BLATCHLY		BOVEE		BREWER
Robert A. 43	Joseph	208	Margaret	57	M. Melrae
Robert G.	Mehitable	208	Max	57	BROCK
41, 43, 44	BORAH		BOWDER		Betsey
Shelia 44	Beverly	191	Cornelia	145	BROOKS
Tamara 43	Carmon	163,	Gay	146	Bill
BAPTIST	188,189,190		Glen	145	Kellie
Vic 122	Carroll 3,12,16,		Glenda	145	Mrs.
BARNEY	149,163,165,168,		John	145	BROWN
Candace 125	187,188,189,205		Lura	145	Eunice

Henry	177	CHANDLER	205	Family	185	Betty	204
Isaac	197	Samuel		CRAIG		Betsy	204, 205
Karla	89	CHAPPELL		Alice	83, 93	Charles	204
Lafayette	136	Naomi	54	Andrew	90	Clarrisa 2,4,41,	
Marjorie	177	CHASE		Arthur 83,86,87	87	188,204,205,210	
Mary Ellen	177	Abigail	198	Artrice	87	Daniel	203,
Orah 118,120,136	136	CHATFIELD		Barbara	89	204, 205	
Robert	90	Abigail	204	Beatrice 83,86,87	87	David 203,204,205	
Rebecca	197	CHENEY		Catherine	89	Eliza	206
Mrs. Robert	90	Daniel	197	Dorothy	83	Elizabeth	
Sarah	209	Sarah	197	Edward	88	202, 203	
BRUBANK		CHRISTENSEN		Emma	81, 84	Extra	204
Rachel	199	David	128	Heather	89	Foulk (Fulk) 202	
BRUNDISH		James	128	James (Jim)		Fountain	204
Mary	206	Marilyn	128	31, 81-85, 93	93	Harvey	205
BUMGARDNER		Peggy	128	James, Sr. 81,84	84	Hazard	205
Frances	48	CLINKENBEARD		Karla	89	Henrietta	205
Harold	48	Ardis 129,	130	Kenneth	89	Isaac	205
Shirley	48	Karen	130	Mamie	22, 23	John	203, 204
BULKLEY		Kenneth	130	31, 81, 82, 83,	83,	Jonathan	203
Family	196	Theodore	130	84, 87, 93		Joseph 202,	203
BURKEY		CLUKART		Mary J.	90	Levina	205
Harry	80	Anna	184	Richard	90	Lucy	204
Iva	80	COLE		Robert 83,90,93	93	Maria	204
Katherine	80	David	28	CRESON		Mary	202, 205
Sterling	80	Mary	208	Dianne	133	Noah	204
BURKHARDT		COLEMAN		CROFOOT		Rebecca	202
Emily	171	Eugene	106	Eben	208	Samuel 202, 203	
BUTLER		Florence		Susannah	208	Sarah 1-6,13-17,	
Family	196	99, 104,	106	CRONK		117, 188, 200	
Sarah	198	Gene	106	David	67	Seth 2, 4, 188,	
William	198	Linda	106	Kari	67	203-205,	210
BUTTERFIELD		CONANT		Marilyn	67	Stella	206
Family	196	Artrice	87	CROSS		DAYTON	
Jonathan	198	Charles	88	Sarah	198	Mary	202
Mollie	198	Charles, Jr.	88	CROWFOOT		DEAN	
Susannah	199	Denzil	88	Lydia	209	Janice 99, 116	
CALANO		Hallie	88	CUNLIFFE		Keith	116
Beverly 99,114,115	115	John	88	Aileen	86	Wilma	116
Sylvia	115	Kevin	88	Catherine	86	DECKER	
Thomas	114	CONFER		Dorothy	83-85	Horace	200
CALENCHINE		Bette	133	James	85	Lucretia	200
Frances	89	Elizabeth	133	Julie	86	DE GROFF	
CAMPBELL		Harry	133	Robert	84, 85	Florence	48
Carale	99,112	CONKLIN		CURLEY		DEINES	
Lidesel	166	Mary	204	Mary	177	Loretta	92
CARR		COOK		DAVENPORT		Patricia	92
Marx	197	Susan	126	Clarence	43	Walt	92
CASE		COOLIDGE		Dorothy	43	DE JONG	
J. I.	163, 166	Ruth	42	Vernell	43	Phyllis	181
CASS		COOPER		DAVIS	204	Richard	181
Belva 32-34,36,47	47	Allen	200	Abigail	103	Vivian	181
Henry	47	Anna	200	Agnes	206	DELVAUX	
Hattie	47	Helena	106	Almerion	202,	Julie	187
CHAMBERLAIN		Irving 163,	164	Benjamin	203,205	DEUFUR	
Family	196	COWARD				David	201

DICKINSON	Hepzibeth	201	FLOYD	199	GOEHRING
Alice 83, 93-95	Ruth	201	Betsey	199	Ray
Angie 96	Silas	201	Daniel	199	GOLD
Barbara 95	DUNN		FOLEY		Hannah
Don 38, 93-95	Deborah	198	Nellie	129	GOODELL
Geraldine 91	ECKHARDT		FOREAKER		Andrea
Jean 94	Julia	167	Clara	86	Ann Marie
Jean M. 94	Louise	165, 167	FORMAN		Anna 23, 30, 31,
Kim (Mike) 96	Martin	167	Miriam	207	97-100, 104, 109,
Lloyd 95	ELKAMP		Samuel	207	111, 114, 115
Mabel 90, 93	Annie	184	FOUNTAIN		Beverly 99, 114
Marlene 92	ELDERS		Edna	169	Beverly C. 115
Patricia 92	Celia	55	Family	196	Boni Lu 113
Roberta 83, 90, 91	EMERY		Lucretia	204	Cara Le 99, 112
Ruth 96	Eleanor	1, 197	FRANSEN		Cathi Lynn 117
Sharon 92	Family	196	Arend	184	Charles 31, 97-
Shelley 92	Sarah	197	Gertrude	184	100, 104, 109,
Susan 92	ENGEL		Grace	184	111, 114, 115
Vernon 83, 90, 91	Hattie	47	Sena	184	Charles L. 114
DONNER	ERICKSON		Theus	184	David 115
Vernell 43	Connie	143	FRENCH		Dema 99,
DONOVAN	Gerald	143	Enid	141	100, 101, 103
David 143	Jerry	143	John	141	Donald 115
Deborah 143	FABERGATE		Tony	141	Elizabeth 97
Kay 142	Arthur	132	FRIEDMAN		Elizabeth D.
Kevin 143	Ida	132	Irving	106	105, 108
Kristi 143	FAGERSTROM		Kate	106	Eric 110
Steven 143	Ida	190	Linda	106	Florence (Jean)
Richard 142	FARWELL		FUME		99, 104-108
DOOLITTLE	Family	196	Family	196	Franklin 99,
Mary 208	Susannah	198	GANTZ		114, 112
DORAN	FATKE		Freda	96	Franklin I. 114
Bill 141	Chester	190	GARWOOD		Glenn (Gary) 113
Patricia 141	Janice	190	Arlene	41, 46	Howard 99, 115-117
Robin 141	John	190	Bert	45, 46	James 99, 114-115
DOWNS	FENNIMORE		Celia	45, 46	James, Jr. 115
Shirley 182	Edna	38	Dorothy	44	Jana 116
DRISCOLL	FERGUSON		Faye	44	Janice 99, 116-117
Alma 140	Barbara B.	95	Gala	46	Jeffrey 117
Jeanette 140	Barbara J.	95	Helen	41, 45	Jennifer 110
Jeanine 140	Lydia	32	Jane	46	John 114
Paul 140	Willis	95	Judy	46	Joni 116
DUBOIS	FINCH		Ralph	41, 46	Joseph Charles
Alan 170	Abigail	208	Raymond	44	99, 104-108, 112
Chad 170	Daniel	208	Ross	46	Joseph Cooley 97
Deborah 170	Mary	207	GATES		Joseph P. 105, 107
Laura 170	Sarah	208	Ivory	201	Julie 117
Lori 170	Thomas	206, 207	GAUB		Katherine
Robert 170	FIRMAN		David	55	105, 108
Sally 170	Samuel	206	Mrs. David	55	Kathleen 107
Toni 170	FITCH		Virginia	55	Lori 117
DUFOUR	Dinah	209	GIDDINGS		Mark 110
David 201	Nathan	208	Sarah	1, 198	Mary A. 105, 106
Abel 201	Mehitable	208	GJELNESS		Mary I. 99,
DUFUR	Seymour	209	CLARA	127	109, 110
David 201	FLEMING		Leon		Mary L. 113
Eliphalet 201	Alice	125		89	Michael 117
Hannah 1, 5, 199-201					Patricia 115

Rebecca	114	HARDY	Leona	61,73	Nicholas	206
Robert 99, 104,		Betsey	Maxine 61,71-73		Polly	204,209
109, 110, 112		Clarissa	Nancy 57		Rachel	209
Robert W. 113		Jessie	Sarah (Sadie)		Rebecca	207
Stan 107		Sarah	22,23,30,31,57-		Rhoda	207-209
Stephen 113		HARMS	60,69,71,73,98		Ruhamah	209
Thomas 105,108		Ruby	HITCHCOCK		Ruth 206,208,209	
Tina 113		HARRIS	Family	196	Sally	209
GOODELLE		Barbara	HODGES		Samuel	206-209
Roberte 113		Floyd	Jackie	141	Sarah	207-209
GORDON		John	HOLLY		Seth	209
Pauline 178		Marian	Hannay	207	Simon(Symeon)206	
GREGORY		Michael	HOLZER	135	Stephen	209
Hannah 207		Robert	Frank	135	Susanna	206,208
Judah 207		Thelma	Elizabeth	135	Susannah	206
GREEN		HASSELL	Marion	133,135	Walter	206,207
Hezekiah 208		Family	HONEYCUTT		William	209
Susanna 208		HAUGEN	Sarah	78	Zerubbabel	207
GROSS		Oscar	HOOPS		HUIZENGA	
Isla 79, 80		HELEMAN	Bette	134	Andrew	170
James 80		Anna	William	134	Angella	109
Jerome 79, 80		HENDERSON	HOPPE		Clayton	169
Jon 80		Allie(Mina)	Delores	144	Cynthia	169
GROSVENOR		Carmen	HOYT		Daniel	170
Family 196		Del Mar	Abigail 207-209		Edna	169
GRUVER		HENDRICKSON	Adah	208	Kenneth	169
Beth 54		Phyllis	Andrew	209	Lavon	169
Beverly 52		HERRICK	Benajah	208,209	HUPPI	
Charles 52		Mary	Benjamin		Fred	151
Mrs. Charles 52		HESS	206, 207,210		Melissa	152
David 52		Hazel	Beulah	110	Rosemary	151
GUMB		HIGGINS	Caler	208	Susan	151
Harriet 43		Evelyn	Clarissa 2,4,41,		Tom	152
GUNDERSON		Harry	188,204,205,210		Warren	151
Arden 102		Peggy	Cynthia	210	INEAS	
Janet 102		HILDRETH	Daniel	208,209	Manuel	177
Veldise 102		Family	David	208	Marie	175,177
HACKER		HILL	Deborah	206,207	Marion	177
Beatrice 83, 86		Arthur	Dinah	208,209	INSKEEP	
Clara 86		Fay	Ebenezer	209	Eugenia	93
Willard 86		Gail	Eljah		IRONS	
HACKETT		Joseph	204, 208-210		Amos	110
Gladys 47		Martha	Elizabeth		Beulah	110
HALL		Pershing,Jr.	206, 207,210		Mary 99,109,110	
Emma 81, 84		Pershing,Sr.	78		JACKSON	
HAMILTON		HISE	Hannah	207-209	Anna	209
Isla 79, 80		Ed (James)	James	209	JACOBSON	
Iva 80		61, 69, 70	John	206	Johanna	170
Victor 79, 80		Elizabeth 61,70	Joseph	208	John	170
HAMMOND		George 31,57,59,	Joshua	206, 207	Raguella	170
Betsey 204		60,69,71,73,99	Lydia	209	JENKINS	
Family 196		Inez 61,62,63	Mary	207-209	Amy	107
Hannah 196		James E.61,69,70	Mehitable207,208		Ernest	106
Nathaniel 199		James T. 57	Miriam	207	Helena	107
Noah 204		Jean (See Leona)	Moses	206, 207	Mark	107
HANEY		Joy	Nancy	210	Mary	106
Richard 210		Kenneth 61,71-73	Nathan	208	Max	106

Robert	107	Nancy	68	Allen	144	Claire	39
Scott	107	Ralph	48	Carol	144	LATHAN	
JOCLYN		Rex	48	Charlene	144	Judy	57
Israel	198	Richard	68	Charles	144	Rex	57
Sarah	198	Stephen	65	Dennis	144	Thomas	57
JOHNSON		KELLY		Delores	144	Mrs. Thomas	57
Anna	71	Marylan	100	Dorothy	144	LAUDENSLAGER	
Elizabeth	61,70	KENDALL		Earl	144	Floyd	71
Elmer	52	Ernest	148	Karen	144	Hazel	71
Gasena	184	Iva	148	KOPPLIN		Maxine	71
George	49	Marian	148	Anita	182	LAWSON	
Hazel	49	KENNER		Beth	182	Arza	194
Jane	183	Audrey	159	Bruce	182	Charles(Charley)	
Jarrod	183	Brian	159	Chad	182	15-17, 138,	
Leslie	71	Harry	158	Milton	182	172, 193, 194	
Rosemary	52	Keith	159	Ruby	182	Emma	194
Sandra	48, 49	Lura	158	KOVARIK		Jabin	194
Timothy	183	Margery	159	Eldon	45	John	194
JOHNSTON		Martin	159	Linda	45	Keziah	194
Joseph	185	Martin E.	159	M. Melrae	45	Margaret(Maggie)	
JONES		KETCHUM		KRULL		13-17, 138,	
Ethel	168	Family	196	Anna	184	172, 193, 194	
Mildred	120	KEY		Folkert	184	Steven	194
JOYSE		Angie	39	Tatje	184	Sydney	194
Susanna	206	Calvin	36, 39	KULAWIK		Sydney E.	195
JUDSON		Donald	39	Margery	159	Thomas	194
Deborah	198	Dorace	36, 37, 39	Mitchell C.	159	LEARNED	
KALLHAGEN		Loren	39	Mitchell E.	159	Family	196
Anna	170	Ronald	39	LACKEY		LBON	
KARNES		Sandra	39	Francis	104	Edward	144
Edward W.	93	Thong Asi	39	LADD		Francisco	144
Edward J.	93	Wayne L.	39	Ezekial	199	Rose	144
Eugenia	93	KIMBLE		LAGORE		Sherri	144
Sharon	93	Freddie	135	Minnie	192	LINDALL	
KEELER		Gladys	135	LAMMERS		Henry	207
Family	196	Paulette	135	Craig	158	Mary	207
Deborah	207	KINCAID		Ethel	153	LINDSKOV	
John	207, 208	Anna	198	Jay	158	Candace	125
Mehitable	207, 208	Mary	198	Donna June		Donald	125
Rhoda	208	KING		154, 157		LOCKE	
KEENER		Florence	67	Lonnie	158	Family	196
Virginia	73	KLOSTERMEYER		Patrick	154, 157	LOCKEN	
KELLEY		Edward	90	LANDAW		Norma	182
Allen	63	Mary	90	Harry, Jr.	46	LOCKWOOD	
Audrey	64	Jeanette	90	Harry, Sr.	46	Joseph	208
Bertha	61	KNAPP		Jane	46	Ruth	208
Cara	65	Eleanor	207	Juanita	46	LOGUE	
Carolyn	69	Family	196	LANDREY		Nina	80
Debra	68	Hannah	207	Emma	41	Phillip	80
Edward	61	Nicholas	207	Q. E.	41	LOWERY	
Ellis	61, 62, 65, 68	KNEIP		LANGBOURN		Aleta	47
Evelyn	65	Richard	184	Jane	197	Barbara M.	38
Florence	68	KNIGHT		LANNON		Belva Cass	
Inez	61, 62, 65, 68	Elizabeth	197	Margaret	152	32, 33, 34, 36-47	
Jennifer	48	Jane	197	Russell	152	Benjamin James	
Mark	69	William	197	Yvonne	152	31, 36, 37, 38	
Michael	65	KOCH		LANSEIGNE		Benjamin Jerold	38

Betty Moss	36-38	MARTIN		Frances	132	Betsey	205
Clara Q.	36	Earl	185	Mr.	132	MESKER	
Cynthia	47	Frances	118, 120	MEDIGER	153	Jeanne	156
Darlene J.	36, 37-40	Miriam	176, 185	Alice		MEYER	
David	32	Nina	185	Alma		Adolph	187
Deborah M.	38	MARTINOVITCH		137, 139, 152, 157		Camden	16, 164,
Debra	47	Catherine	86	Anissa	157	172, 174-176, 205	
Dennis	38	Dorothy	86	Bernice	154, 155	Caryl Lynn	
Dorace N.	36-39	Thomas	86	Beth	155	175, 176, 184	
Emma M.	36-41	MARVIN		Birdie	138	Casey Anne	179
Emma S.		Family	196	Carolyn	155	Charles	172
36-37, 39-40		MATTLE		Conley	157	Christine	179
Fred	49	Nancy	57	Coral	156	Durward	173, 176
Galene	38	MAYBERRY		David	153	Elaine	174, 175
James A.	47	Clara	36, 37	Donald		Elise	179
James B. (Jim)		Harold	36	153, 154, 157	157	Eric	178
31, 32, 35, 36, 39-41		McCAWBER		Donna (June)	154	Frederick	171
Jean	49	Dolly	198	153, 154		Gary	178
Josephine (Josie)		McCULLOUGH		Dorothy		Harlan	
22-23, 30 - 35		Anna	134	153, 154, 156	156	175, 176, 183	
Laura	49	Ardith		Ethel	154	Inez	175, 176, 183
Lydia F.	32	133, 134, 136	135	Florence	157	Jane	183
Martin J.		Kimberly	135	Goldie		Jennine	178
36, 37, 39, 40		Lawrence	134	153, 154, 156	156	Jill	183
Melvin R.	48, 49	Loraine	135	James	153	John	164, 165,
Peggy J.	38	Paulette	135	Janice	155	168, 171, 187	
Ruth	49	Peggy	135	Jeffry	157	Julie	183
Sandra	48, 49	Richard	135	John	156	Julie D.	187
Shirley	48, 49	Ronald	135	Julie	155	Kathryn	186
Stephanie	38	Ronald, Jr.	135	June	154	Kerwin	147,
Vernon A.	36, 47	Russell I	133, 134	Laura	157	175, 176, 186	
Vernon D.	48, 49	Russell II	135	Leslie	157	Lenora	
LUNDQUIST		Russell III	135	Lisa	155	165, 187, 188	
Elizabeth	183	Theresa	135	Marian	157	Leora	
Inez	176, 183	McFARLAND		Mark	157	175, 176, 180	
John	183	John	198	Miehel	153	Lorna	
LUTH		Rachel	198	Norma	155	175, 176, 184	
Colleen	56	McGAUGHEY		Randy	155	Marie	174, 175, 177
LUTZ		Mary	205	Richard	155	Marjorie B.	
Elizabeth	133	Stella	206	Robert	155	174, 177	
LYON		McINTURFF		Shirley	154, 157	Marjorie Z.	
Hazel	186	Anna	134	Stacey	155	175, 176, 186	
Thomas	206	McKEE		Steven	157	Mary	186
MAIERBACHTOL		Claire	39	Susan	157	Mildred (Millie)	
Marian	157	Sandra	39	Susan L.	153	12, 15, 147, 148,	
MALZ		Victor	39	Theodore	153, 154	164, 168, 171, 175	
Linda	158	McKENZIE		Thomas	155	Miriam	176, 185
MANTLE		Lula	36	Vernon	153-155	Miriam M.	185
Julia	167	McKINNEY		Wayne	153	Myrtis	185
MARKING		Nellie	31	Wendy	155	Noel	178
Adolph	190	McKINNY		William		Norman	
Chad	189, 191	Sarah Jane	160	138, 152-154, 157	155	175, 176, 185	
Norma	189, 190	McQUIRE		William E.	155	Peggy	178
Ralph	189, 190	Jim	129	MEHLE		Stephanie	178
Sara	189, 191	Lois	129	Gertrude	124	Wilhelmina	171
MARSTON		Nellie	129	MERRITT		MICHELIS	
Family	196	McWHORTER		Alex	205	Jacqueline	141

Mr. MICKELSON	141	Betty	36	NEWTON		Ingebrog	170
Barbara	38	Eben	36	Alma 137, 139		Isabel	170
Alden	38	Lula	36	Callie		Johanna	170
Ellis Anne	38	MUHLIG		137, 139, 146, 147		Ole	170
MILLER		Emma	194	Edna 137, 139		Torbjorn	170
Amelia	147	MULFORD		Ellen 13-15, 119,		OVERTON	
Ardith 133, 134		Abigail	204	137-139, 146,		Clarence	91
Bette	134	Isaac	204	150, 158, 194		Daniel	92
Callie		Mary	204	Elsa		Dorothy	91
137, 139, 146-148		MULLHOLAN		Ernest		Geraldine	91
Charles 146, 148		Albert	140	Hannah 119, 137		Larry	91
Charles A. 152		Alma	140	Laura 118, 119, 137		Michael	92
Eva Belle	142	Alma S.	140	Lura 139, 149, 150		PAGE	
Elsa	150	Clair	144	Viola		Francis	48
Florece	67	Dorothy		William 119, 137		PARA	
Gus 133, 134		142, 144, 149		William O. 119,		Pang	39
Janet	151	Earl 140, 142		137-139, 146,		Pein	39
Kelly	148	Edna 139-141		150, 158, 199		Thong Asi	39
Lizzie	41	Enid 140, 141		NIGHTENGALE		PARBERRY	
Lucian	148	Eva Belle	142	Roy		Beth	102
Margaret	152	Frank 139-141		NIXON		Camille	102
Marian 148, 150		Frank B. 142, 144		Betty		Cherry	102
Michael	148	Frank B. Jr. 144		Harley		Dema 99-	102
Paul	67	Henry	139	Maude		Gustavus	100
Scott	148	Jackie	141	NORINE		Harold 99-	101
Susan	151	Jacqueline	141	Irvin B.		Janet	102
Thelma	148	Lura	145	Irvin Jr.		Jason	102
Victor		Mary	144	Irvin Sr.		Jon	101
148, 150, 151		Maxine	144	Joy		Marylan	100
Vincent	148	Minnie	141	Kenneth		PARKER	
William	147	Patricia	141	Virginia		Albert	79
MOENCH		Phoebe 142, 149		NYE		Gerald	79
Alma	124	Rebecca	139	Ansel		Jason	80
Henry	124	Robert	141	O'DART		Jerry	80
Margaret 122, 124		Sherri	144	Family		Nellie	79
Walter 122-124		Van	140	ODDSEN		Sharon	80
MOLLER		MUNSON		Tollak		PARSONS	
Anton	150	C. R.	132	OGLE		Abigail	204
Mrs. Anton	150	Ethel 120, 132, 136		George		Family	196
Elsa	150	Lilly	132	OKAY		John	204
MOORE		NANCE		Song Sun		PATTEN	
Barbara	38	Amanda	97	O'LEARY		Alexander	209
Esther	38	Elizabeth	97	Ethel		Mary	209
William	38	Simeon	97	James		PEARSONS	
MORRISEY		NELSON		OLSEN		Lydia	199
Connie	143	Aleta	47	Delphae		Samuel	199
Frank	142	Emma	171	Tollef		PERRY	
George	143	Gladys	47	OLSON		Family	196
Judith	143	Leonita	171	Alma		PERRYMAN	
Kay	142	Thomas	171	Carolyn		Audrey	64
Phoebe	142	Walter	47	ONSTOTT		PHILBRICK	
MORTIMER		NEUSSMEIER		Wilma		Abiah	198
Kathleen	107	Elaine	155	OSBORN		Family	196
Lucille	107	Karen	155	Arna		PHINNEY	
Raymond	107	Kristine	155	Mary		Daniel	104
MOSS		Norma	155	Robert		Florence (Jean)	
		Richard	155	OSTREM		99, 104	

Frances	104	Christina	38	Kenneth	103	RYANS
PLEISIS		Edna	38	Philip	103	Charles
Laura	157	Galene (Gay)	38	Sandy	104	SAGE
POPE		Raymond	38	Thomas	103	Hepsibeth 2,
Maxine	144	Reginald	38	Wendell	103, 104	Orin
POPEN		Tina	38	William	103	SALLIRE
Adam	184	RAYMOND		ROCKWELL		William
Annie	184	Abigail	209	Elizabeth	207	SALTHAG
Calvin	175,	Abraham	209	Family	196	Martha
176, 184, 187		Family	196	John	207	SALYER
Caryl Lynn		Mary	209	RODERICK		Sarah
175, 176,	187	Mercy	209	Nana	68	William
Daniel	187	Polly	204, 209	Nancy	68	SANDOVAL
Dirk	187	REARDON		Roy	68	Harrison
Elizabeth	184	Dorothy		ROWSE		SAUNDERS
Henry		REARICK	86	Arlene	41, 46	Elizabeth
175, 176, 184, 187		Anita	182	Arthur	36, 41	SAURDIFF
Henry A.	184	Anne Marie	182	Betty	41, 42	Beverly
Joel	187	Candace	182	Carolyn	45	James
Lorna	175, 176, 184	Clinton	175, 176	Danny	42	Larry
Luke	187	Craig	182	Darla	42	Lawrence
Nanette	184	David	182	Darry	42	Minnie
Otto	184	Dora	181	Dean	41, 45	Nancy
Susan	187	James	181	Debra	42	Robert
Tatse	184	Jan	174, 181	Dorothy	43	Ronald
PORTER		Judith	182	Emma	36, 41	Teri
Family	196	Larry	181	Freeman	41, 42	SAUTTER
Nana	68	Leora	175, 176	Helen	41, 45	Janice
POST		Peggy	181	Jerry	42	SAWYER
Jeremiah	199	Shirley	182	Joy	45	Mollie 1,
POULISSE		Tamey	181	Kevin	45	SCHLADWEILER
Dwayne	169	Vivian	174, 181	Lee	45	Clarence
Edith	169	Walter	181	Linda	42	Judith
Lavon	169	REDINGER		Lizzie	41	Norma
Nannie	169	Katherine	80	Nicholas	41	SCHMIDT
PRINCE		REDDERMANN		Pendala	42	Lydia
Rebecca	197	Amy	158	Rodney	42	SCHNEIDER
PROCTOR		Bruce	158	Ronnie	42	Wendy
Family	196	Lonnie	158	Ruth	42	SCHNETZER
PRUDEN		REGINA		Steven	43	Louie
Alice	153	Eleanor	94	Terry	43	SCHOCK
PUTNAM		REUTER		Virginia	42	Arlene
Elizabeth	197	Grace	184	RUSHING		Emily
Family	196	RHEM		John	185	Theodore
John	197	Lorraine	135	Nina	185	SCHORNO
Priscilla 1,	197	RICE		RUSSELL		Mrs. Anton
Rebecca	197	Lavina	200	Elizabeth	206	SCHUMACHER
QUINN		Lewis	200	John	162	Wilhelmina
Clara	36, 37	RICHARDS		RYAN		SCOFIELD
Emma 36-37,	39	Ruth	209	Arthur	178	David
QUINTARD		RICHARDSON		Bette	134	Elizabeth
Family	196	Family	196	Gus	134	Nancy
Polly	204, 209	ROBERTS		Helen	178	Sylvanius
RABEN		Beth	103,	James	134	SEEMAN
Lyndal 11	67	Corey	103	Kelly	134	Beth
Roxanne	67	Daniel	103	Peggy	178	Erin
RASMUSSEN		Hazel	103	Susan	134	Glenda

Kristi	145	Jacqueline	141	Deborah	206	August	151
Michael	145	Ruth	42	Walter	206	Boone	151
Richard	145	Steven	75	STRAND		Francesca	151
Richard L.	145	Susanna	206	Corrine	156	Janet	151
Richelle	145	Terri	141	STRICKLAND		Marian	151
SEVERANCE		Thomas	75	Chet	120, 126	TWINING	
Margit	122	Virginia	42	Luella		Tracy	200
Martin	122, 123	SNELGROVE			118, 120, 126	ULLRICH	
Martin, Jr.	122	Barr	108	SUTTON		Lydia	40
Muriel	122, 123	Elizabeth	108	Dora	181	VAN WINKLE	
SHATTUCK		Jonothan	108	SWAIN		Charlotte	
Abigail	200	Lucille	108	Family	196	(Maurine)	127
SHEERIN		Richard	108	SYRING		Clara	127
Barbara	89	SNIDER		Alma	140	Martin	127
Frances	89	Hattie	88	TAFT		WADDLE	
Victor	89	SORENSEN		Mary	200	Bertha	61
SHIPPOREIT		Dogmar	122, 124	TAYLOR		WAHLERT	
Corinne	156	SOUDER		John	207	Gary	131
Dennis	156	Mabel	90	Rhoda	207	Glenna	129
Dorothy		SQUIRE		TEIXEIRA		Kristen	131
153, 154, 156		Sarah	200	Marian	177	Stacey	131
Elixabeth	156	STAHLCKER		TERRAGNE		WALLACE	
Ellen	156	Albert	40	Sylvia	115	Thelma	148
Jeanne	156	Danny	40	TETSCHNER		WALTON	
Martin H.	156	Darlene		Angie	39	Dorothea	168
Martin W.	156	36, 37, 40	40	TESCH		Ethel	168
Thomas	156	Debbie	40	Arthur	154, 156	Grant	168
SHRUEER		Kelli	40	Goldie	154, 156	WEED	
Patricia	56	Lydia	40	Terry	157	Elizabeth	207
SIEGRIST		Richard	36, 40	THARPE		Family	196
Edith	174, 175	Ricky	40	Lucile	179	Hannah	207
SIEGEL		STANIFORTH		TOLLAKSON		WEIMER	
Helen	178	Amy	95	Thora	170	Freda	96
SILKWORTH		Edward	95	TOLLEFSON		Grace	95
Eliza	206	Eleanor	94	Arlene	171	Joshua	96
Matthew	206	Jean	94	Clarence	170	Raymond	96
SJEGELSTRAND		Richard	94	Craig	171	Timothy	96
Ole	170	Thomas	94	Isabel	170	Todd	96
SLOAN		STARK		Jeffrey	171	WELBY	
Tim	28	John	199	Joy	170	Family	196
SMITH		STARR		Leonita	170	WELLER	
Abigail	208	Sarah	208	Michael	170	Carolyn	45
Allison	76	STAUB		Nelson	170	Edith	45
Daniel	208	Emma		Ole	170	Kenneth	45
Delmar	141	36, 37, 39, 40	40	Robert	170	Kenneth, Sr.	45
Dinah	208	STEWART		Todd	170	WERKELE	
Ebenezer	208	Velouise	102	Tory	170	Daniel	66
Emory	75	ST. JOHN		Verlin	170	Evelyn	66
Eunice	208	Elizabeth	207	TODD		Fred	66
Family	196	Matthias	207	Ina	75	Gail	67
Gasena	184	Samuel	207	TOM		Lydia	66
Gertrude	184	STOLTENBERG		Martha	67	Marilyn	67
Hampson	42	Dorothy	122, 125	TRIVERS		William	66
Herbert	184	Gertrude	124	Claire	144	WETZEL	
Hoyt	75	John	124	TURCHI		Iva	31, 78
Ina	75	STOWERS		Alexander	151	John	78

Sarah	78	Stanley	178	WORDEN		Heidi	52
WHARTON		Stephanie	178	Chris	42	Kenneth	55
Maude	181	WOOD		Gaylen	42	Marlan	53
WHEATON		Amanda	97	Linda	42	Mary	55
Cynthia	210	WOODALL		Mary	42	Rose	52
Joseph	210	Christopher	179	Melissa	43	Rosemary	52
WHITNEY		Elise	179	Randy	43	Thelma	53, 54
Lovina	200	Henry	179	WRIGHT		ZATLER	
WICKCLIFF		Lisa	179	Helen	135	Dorothy	154, 156
Charles	205	Lucile	179	Lilly	132	LeRoy	154, 156
WICKER		Steven	179	Peggy	135	ZIESKE	
Lucille	108	WOODS		Thomas	135	Hazel	147, 186
WILLIAMS		Gala A.	44	YOUNG		Lawrence	186
Allison	76	Gala Z.	44	Beverly	52, 53	Marjorie	125, 176, 186
WIMER		John	44	Carolyn	53, 55	Robert	186
Gay	146	(Vernon)	44	Curt	164	ZIMMERMAN	
Glen	146	Kathryn	44	Doris	51, 53	Suzanne	148
Nathan	146	Mary	44	Edwin	55		
Travis	146	Neil	44	Elwyn	53, 55		
WOLFE		Ramona	44	Everett E.	51, 53		
Evelyn		Stacey	44	Everett L.	53, 54	ZUCKER	
(Pauline)	178			Harold	53, 55	Kate	106

* * * * *

FAMILY NOTES

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35	36	37	38	39	40	41	42	43	44	45	46	47	48	49	50	51	52	53	54	55	56	57	58	59	60	61	62	63	64	65	66	67	68	69	70	71	72	73	74	75	76	77	78	79	80	81	82	83	84	85	86	87	88	89	90	91	92	93	94	95	96	97	98	99	100
---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	-----



